#### University of Massachusetts Boston ScholarWorks at UMass Boston

Gastón Institute Publications

Gastón Institute for Latino Community Development and Public Policy Publications

11-1-2011

#### Learning from Consistently High Performing and Improving Schools for English Language Learners in Boston Public Schools

Rosann Tung Center for Collaborative Education

Virginia Diez *Tufts University* 

Laurie Gagnon Center for Collaborative Education

Miren Uriarte University of Massachusetts Boston, miren.uriarte@umb.edu

Pamela Stazesky Center for Collaborative Education

See next page for additional authors

#### **Recommended** Citation

Tung, Rosann; Diez, Virginia; Gagnon, Laurie; Uriarte, Miren; Stazesky, Pamela; de los Reyes, Eileen; and Bolomey, Antonieta, "Learning from Consistently High Performing and Improving Schools for English Language Learners in Boston Public Schools" (2011). *Gastón Institute Publications*. Paper 155. http://scholarworks.umb.edu/gaston\_pubs/155

This Research Report is brought to you for free and open access by the Gastón Institute for Latino Community Development and Public Policy Publications at ScholarWorks at UMass Boston. It has been accepted for inclusion in Gastón Institute Publications by an authorized administrator of ScholarWorks at UMass Boston. For more information, please contact library.uasc@umb.edu.

#### Authors

Rosann Tung, Virginia Diez, Laurie Gagnon, Miren Uriarte, Pamela Stazesky, Eileen de los Reyes, and Antonieta Bolomey





The Mauricio Gastón Institute for Latino Community Development and Public Policy





#### Learning from Consistently High Performing and Improving Schools for English Language Learners in Boston Public Schools

Rosann Tung, Virginia Diez, Laurie Gagnon, Miren Uriarte, and Pamela Stazesky with Eileen de los Reyes and Antonieta Bolomey

November 2011







This report, Learning from Consistently High Performing and Improving Schools for English Language Learnes in Boston Public Schools, and its companion report, Improring Educational Outcomes of English Language Learnes in Schools and Programs in Boston Public Schools, are part of a larger project, Identifying Success in Schools and Programs for English Language Learners in Boston Public Schools, commissioned by the Boston Public Schools as part of the process of change set in motion by the intervention of the state and the federal governments on behalf of Boston's English Language Learners and is a collaboration among this Office, the Center for Collaborative Education, and the Mauricio Gaston Institute for Latino Community Development and Public Policy at the University of Massachusetts Boston. It was conducted under the leadership of principal investigators Mien Uriarte and Rosann Tung and by the following members of the research team: Michael Berardino, Jie Chen, Vrignia Diez, Laurie Gagnon, Faye Karp, Srah Rustan, and Pamles Stazesky This report and its companion report may be downloaded at www.cce.org and www.umb. edu/gastoninstitute.

The Research and Evaluation Team at the **Center for Collaborative Education** located in Boston, Massachusetts was established in 2000. Its mission is to conduct research to inform and influence educational policy and practice to improve equity and student achievement. Therefore, the Team focuses on research studies and evaluations that are concerned with increasing educational access and opportunity for all students. To meet its goal of building the capacity of educational stakeholders to engage in the inquiry process, the Team works collaboratively with clients to identify goals, determine purpose, and select appropriate data collection strategies, as well as decide on products that fit the audience and users.

The Mauricio Gastón Institute for Latino Community Development and Public Policy was established in 1989 at the University of Massachusetts Boston by the Massachusetts State Legislature at the behest of Latino community leaders and scholars in response to a need for improved understanding of the Latino experience in the Commonwealth. The mission of the Institute is to inform policy makers about issues vital to the state's growing Latino community and to provide this community with information and analysis necessary for effective participation in public policy development.

This report was prepared in fulfillment of the Gastón Institute's contract (30957) with Boston Public Schools. The Center for Collaborative Education and Gastón Institute gratefully acknowledge the funding support for this project from the following organizations:



Copyright 2011 by the Center for Collaborative Education and the Mauricio Gastón Institute

for Latino Community Development and Public Policy. All rights reserved. Production

Meena Mehta, TwoM's Design 1 www.twoms.com Jim O'Brien, Editor

# Learning from Consistently High Performing and Improving Schools for English Language Learners in Boston Public Schools

# TABLE OF CONTENTS

2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2
---------------------------------------

# Acknowledgements

This study has been a collaboration of researchers at the Center for Collaborative Education in Boston and at the Mauricio Gastón Institute for Latino Community Development and Public Policy at the University of Massachusetts Boston, with the staff of the Boston Public Schools. The researchers thank, first of all, our partners at the Boston Public Schools: Carol Johnson, Superintendent; Elleen de los Reyes, Assistan Superintendent and Director of the Office of English Language Learners (OELL); and Kamalkant Chavda, Director of the Office of Research, Assessment & Evaluation. OELL staff members Antonieta Boloney, Milton Vazquez, and Joseph Dow have generously provided context, coordination, and information. Kamalkant Chavda and Bou Lim provided the student data files that contain the Information we drew upon for our multi-year student and school-leei databases. Assistant Academic Superintendent for Elementary Schools Elle Jean-Louis shared ther experiences as administrators in schools with ELL students to inform instrument development.

In Massachusetts one cannot do research on education without taking into account the information and human resources at the Massachusetts Department of Elementary and Secondary Education. We would like to thank Bob Lee and Dan Wiener, who helped the team interpret and analyze MEPA data.

Leaders from each of our case study schools not only helped organize and participated in the site visits, but also answered many questions and reviewed drafts of the report: Suzanne Lee and Simon Ho, Quincy Hernentary School; Jabel Mendez and Amanda Washington, Sarah Greenwood School; Carlos Gibb, Aketa Narang, Marisa Perata, and Norman Townsend, Ellis School; and Jocelyn Vache and Mike Smith, Excel High School. We are also grateful to external reviewers of our report: Eleonora Villegas-Reimers, Wheelock, College, and Faye Karp and Maria-Idali Torres, Gastón Institute. Each reviewer contributed valuable perspectives on the

This project was made possible by a contract from the Boston Public Schools. The Barr Foundation and its staff were instrumental in initiating this project through their suggestions and financial support. We thank them. findings, analysis, and recommendations presented here.

Staff at the Center for Collaborative Education, the Gastón Institute, and UMass Boston have supported this study. From CCE, we thank Alethea Pratt and Vivian Unterweger, who provided administrative support. Velisse Caraballo and Melissa Colón of the Gastón Institute managed the finances of the BPS contracts, assisted by staff of the Office of Research and Sponsored Programs. Sarah Rustan of the Gastón Institute supported the database development. We thank them all very much.

Finally, we would like to thank all of the staff members at the four case study schools, who gave of their time and wisdom to the students during the study period and to us as research ers during our visits, and without whom we would not have had a study.



CHAPTER

# INTRODUCTION

ton's ELL students in those years. in enrollment and educational outcomes for Bosdata from SY2006 to SY2009 to describe the trends analysis of student-, program-, and school-level Boston Public Schools, provides a comprehensive Improving Educational Outcomes of English Schools. The companion to this report, entitled for English Language Learners in Boston Public Language Learners in Schools and Programs in Identifying Success in Schools and Programs This study is part of a collaborative project entitled

decline in the identification of students as LEP and to SY2006 (Tung et al., 2009) and found (1) a outcome indicators are examined, but new analyses present study, the same enrollment and educational students and English proficient students. In the programs; (3) substantial increases in dropout rates in LEP student enrollment in special education in their ELL program participation; (2) an increase and performance of BPS ELL students from SY2003 published in 2009, which analyzed the enrollment This study follows up and extends the research and (4) large gaps in MCAS pass rates between LEP

### ₽ **Contextual Information**

are also presented.

of ELL students are Spanish speakers, of low-income (Goldenberg, 2008). few and inconsistent language learning services backgrounds, and enrolled in schools that provide in the US has grown more than 50%.1 A majority have remained relatively steady, the ELL population Since SY1998, while the K-12 enrollment figures

public schools that were teaching ELL students with guage (L1) disappeared virtually overnight in K-12 districts meant that instruction in students' first lan change to a native language restrictive policy by in the state. The practical interpretation of this predominant approach to educating ELL students which replaced Transitional Bilingual Education Question 2 (now Chapter 386 of the Acts of 2002), voters in November 2002 passed Referendum shift to "English Only" instruction. Massachusetts context for English language learners involved a In several states, including Massachusetts, the policy (TBE) with Sheltered English Immersion (SEI) as the

> al., 2009). participation, and outcomes plummeted (Tung et graduation. During the three years after Questhe No Child Left Behind Act of 2001. The MCAS nant mode of instruction, the Massachusetts Com-During the same year that SEI became the domiaccountability test, LEP identification, program tion 2 implementation and MCAS as a high-stakes tests also became high-stakes tests for high school for school, district, and state accountability under prehensive Assessment System tests became used

the deficiencies found in identifying, serving, and ment of Education, the district agreed to remedy director as assistant superintendent in April 2009. ous programmatic and policy changes. The district Boston Public School district has undergone numeragreement in October, 2010.2 about program options with families in a settlement monitoring ELL students and in communicating the U.S. Department of Justice and the U.S. Depart Following extensive data and document review by hired a new Office of English Language Learners Since those sobering findings were released, the

to tell their stories of success, and to synthesize We sought to study each one in enough depth deavored to identify schools in which ELL students those findings into cross-cutting themes that would while controlling for the school's demographics. were consistently performing better than predicted succeed academically and professionally, we en-ELL students and that many BPS ELL graduates Boston Public Schools are expert practitioners with that many teachers and administrators within the inform the district and beyond.

mixed methods to answer the following research **Educational Outcomes of English Language** Public Schools and in this study, which uses Learners in Schools and Programs in Boston

In which BPS schools were ELL students at levels performing at a consistently high level or intermediate to advanced English proficiency

What were some of the organizational, culand community engagement practices that the tural, instructional, professional development

bilingual education

Against this backdrop, and with the knowledge

The new analyses are found both in *Improving* 

questions:

2420093 showing steady improvement during SY2006-

students during SY2006-SY2009? school staff attributed to their success with ELL

> Which of the organizational, cultural, instrucstaff were shared among the selected schools? nity engagement practices identified by school tional, professional development, and commu-

mendations for district and school policy-makers case studies, and provides conclusions and recomanswered these research questions, presents the four case studies, synthesizes themes from the four The remainder of this report describes how we

their own schools. also to share detailed information that may be diswere most successful during the study period, but and other schools not only about which schools and practitioners. consider the lessons and practices for adaptation in seminated widely so that staff in other schools may The purpose of this report is to inform the district

### B Methods<sup>3</sup>

for differences in student population across schools question, using multiple linear regression to control Schools, the companion report, to answer the first lish Language Learners in the Boston Public for Improving Educational Outcomes for Engthe longitudinal student-level data set constructed the same four study years (SY2006-SY2009) and analysis for this report is the school. This study uses and qualitative methods were used. The unit of To answer these research questions, quantitative

students chosen because every school has different setting, to contribute to that success. Case studies were traits of the practices in those schools that are likely study approach to develop deep, descriptive por-To answer the second question, we chose a case nity that contribute to its story of success with ELL history, context, student population, and commu-

of others We also analyzed the data across the four case practices not found in the framework to emerge. in these successful schools. The data were analyzed case studies in order to identify common practices work, to strengthen or expand upon the research studies, again in relation to the ELL practices frame framework, while allowing for new insights and in relation to the literature-based ELL practices Finally, we analyzed the data across the individual

# Theoretical Framework

practices would not be represented in the literature ELL outcomes. In addition, we expected that other case study schools would mirror those found in the some of the practices and strategies identified in the and (7) community engagement. We expected that culture and climate; (6) professional development; (3) instruction and curriculum; (4) assessment; (5) domains of effective school reform: (1) mission and pendix 2). The framework is organized into seven school-site data collection and data analysis (Ap-ELL practices identified in the framework guided the causative link to ELL student outcomes. The best by a review of the literature on effective schools A theoretical framework for the study was informed and would provide findings for further investigation tive schools for ELL students and also with strong literature to be correlated with attributes of effecvision; (2) school organization and decision-making fective schools with a demonstrated correlation or focused on studies that described aspects of efand on ELL best practices. The literature review

#### Levels of English Proficiency ELL Students at Intermediate to Advanced High Performing and Improving Schools for Identification and Selection of

were conducted separately for schools serving were performing substantially higher and those that student-level data provided by BPS<sup>4</sup> – those that schools for their practices with ELL students using student-level data to identify two different types of (McREL, 2005). In the current study, we used the method of a 2005 McREL study, "High Needs in student populations across schools, replicating To identify schools for the case studies, the research elementary and secondary grades. and with limited English proficiency. These analyses portions of students from low-income households when compared with other schools with similar pro were showing steady improvement in outcomes Schools – What Does it Take to Beat the Odds? " dent performance while controlling for differences team used multiple linear regression to examine stu-

school-level demographic variables to control for a In order to compare similar schools when exmance, we selected three outcome variables for ELL LEPs in first year in the U.S. To predict perforschool's student body composition: (1) percentage amining outstanding outcomes, we chose three ow-income, (2) percentage LEP, and (3) percentage

Learning from Consistently High Performing and Improving Schools for English Language Learners in Boston Public Schools

ω

students: promotion rates, MCAS proficiency rates in English Language Arts, and MCAS proficiency rates in Mathematics. Since we were focused on the outcomes of the ELL population, and a certain level of English proficiency is necessary for MCAS proficiency, we examined MCAS data for students who scored a 3 or 4 on the Massachusetts English Proficiency Assessment (MEPA),<sup>5</sup> meaning they were approaching the highest English language development levels.

The regression equation allowed us to create groups of schools similar in demographic characteristics, but distinct in performance. We used the standardrized residuals, which compare the observed performance of the school (e.g., the actual percentage of students promoted to the next grade) to the predicted performance, calculated based on the equation generated from the regression model, which took into account student population characteristics. Two schools were selected for consistent high performance in outcomes in ELA and Mathematics controlling for school emographic variables related to household income and English proficiency in each of

of other BPS schools. school's outcomes may be measured against those expressed in the standardized residuals so that the in the table below. These differences are also predicted proficiency rates on the MCAS are shown greater than 0.75 standard deviations. For example ending the study period with standardized residuals of the outcome variable, were consistently greater analyses to identify schools that were making subin SY2009, each case study school's observed versus school's standardized residuals steadily increased, point (Crone & Teddlie, 1995), while each improving than 0.75 standard deviations, an accepted cut ences between the actual and the predicted values In other words, each selected school's standardized showing recent steady improvement in outcomes period. These new analyses yielded two schools stantial gains in outcomes over the four-year study for at least three years, we conducted additional multiple areas (i.e., promotion, ELA, Mathematics) two elementary schools performing at high levels in the study years. Because our analysis revealed only residuals, which represent a measure of the differ-

Table 1:1. Regression Equation Results, Proficiency Rates of MEPA 3 & 4 Students, SY2009

-		ELA			Math	
	Observed Proficiency Rate	Predicted Proficiency Rate	Standardized Residual	Observed Proficiency Rate	Predicted Proficiency Rate	Standardized Residual
Josiah Quincy Elementary School	40.9%	17.6%	1.88	52.3%	24.2%	1.83
Sarah Greenwood K-8 School	41.7%	11.5%	2.43	50.0%	22.4%	1.80
David Ellis Elementary School	37.5%	8.6%	2.33	43.8%	18.0%	1.68
Excel High School	29.0%	17.5%	0.93	92.9%	34.8%	2.46

# Table 1.2. Summary of Case Study Schools, SY2009

	Grades	Reason for Case Study	ELL Program Type	Major Home Language	% LEP	% Low Income
Josiah Quincy Elementary School	K-5	Consistently High Performing	SEI Language Specific	Chinese dialects	46%	78%
Sarah Greenwood K-8 School	K-8 (K-5 in case study)	Consistently High Performing	Two-Way Bilingual	Spanish	43%	90%
David Ellis Elementary School	K-5	Steadily Improving	SEI Language Specific	Spanish	29%	97%
Excel High School 9-12	9-12	Steadily Improving	SEI Language Specific	Vietnamese	23%	70%

Learning from Consistently High Performing and Improving Schools for English Language Learners in Boston Public Schools

4

While these analyses allow us to identify schools that were consistently high performing or steadily improving, other schools could also have been performing well or adequately. We observed many schools that were *meeting* expectations as shown by the multiple regression analyses. In summary, four BPS schools were identified for further study using qualitative methods, which are described in the next section.

### Case Studies

A case study design was selected to capture the uniqueness of each school in a rich, in-depth portrait. Case studies seemed better suited for this task than other forms of qualitative inquiry because we wanted to conduct within-case analyses to identify and report themes and practices emerging within each specific school context first. As a second step, we conducted a the schools during the study period, SY2006-SY2009. The case study method, however, presented some hurdles: data collection was conducted in the spring of 2011. after the end of the study period (SY2006-SY2009) and school leadership changed, resulting in loss of key archival data.

of ELL students' civil rights. Simultaneously, there only two years old. At an administrative level, a sional development programs 2010, when the district agreed to redress violations the U.S. Department of Justice, which was settled in tration were capped by a civil rights investigation by period, in 2009, changes initiated by the administhe Massachusetts Laws of 2002, which replaced district's response to the passage of Chapter 386 of intense change in Boston Public Schools. The were also district changes in curriculum and profes. Learners was hired in 2009. Following the study new Assistant Superintendent for English Language new Superintendent was recruited in 2007 and a modality for the education of ELL students, was English Immersion programs as the preferred Transitional Bilingual Education with Sheltered The study period, SY2006-SY2009, was one of

In addition to the changes at the district level that occurred between SY2009 and the data collection for this study, changes at the school level also affected data collection. One major change at all four schools involved the departure of the Principal who headed the school before and during SY2006-SY2009. Three Principals retired, and one

> moved to an administrative position at the district lection period. In two of the schools, the change in principals was accompanied by teaching staff departures. As a result of these changes, archinal data on school practices during the study period was not always available.

To mitigate the effects of this limitation, one of the research team's first tasks was to recruit the former principals to participate in the study. In addition, during site visits, we reminded study participants to focus on effective practices with ELL students during the period between \$Y2006 and \$Y2009. Specific strategies to ensure that the portraits were accurate depictions of the schools during the study period included the following:

- Interviews were conducted primarily with school staff and former school staff who were at the school during the study period, interviewees were reminded to tell us about the school during
- the study period
  Hallway and classroom observation data were used to corroborate rather than identify best ELL
- used to corroborate rather than identify best ELL practices. No observation data were included in the case studies unless they were triangulated by interviews and/or documentation.
- We requested documentation from the study period, rather than from the data collection period. The availability of this documentation was uneven, but the documentation that appears in the case studies was all from the study period.
- Key school ELL leades during the study period reviewed the case studies for accuracy, with the directive to check for reflecting SY2006-SY2009 activities and practices (LAT facilitators and former Principals).

•

Data Collection. Schools were advised of their selection for the current study by the Office of English Language Learners in Boston Public Schools. Prior to entering each school, a preliminary phone call and/or meeting was held with each school principal and relevant staff to familiarize them with the background to their school's identification, to discuss the selection of interweves, and to share scheduling and logistical needs for the site visits. Researchers also used this initial meeting to darify that the period under study was SY2006-SY2009 and that we needed to interweve individuals who could speak about changes that took place at the

Learning from Consistently High Performing and Improving Schools for English Language Learners in Boston Public Schools

school leading to success in those years.

The research team developed interview and observation protocols and a list of key documents from \$Y2006-\$Y2009 to collect from each case study school.<sup>6</sup> The interview and observation protocols used the research-based theoretical framework of best ELL practices while allowing for other important dimensions in their ELL work to emerge through discussion during the semi-structured 45-60 minute interviews. The key documents collected ranged from the current school improvement plan to curricular materials to teacher schedules. In addition, we collected information from district staff and school leaders for background on the school.

conducted observations in ELL classrooms and some SEI and other teachers of ELL students, including and staff. Site visits typically included individual and All interviews were digitally recorded and tranin all four site visits for triangulation of findings. by pairs of researchers. One researcher participated the study period. asked specifically about events and activities during case studies are challenging, in the interviews we regular education classrooms. While retrospective and community partners. Additionally, the team regular education teachers, families of ELL students trators and staff, the Instructional Leadership Team group interviews with the Principal, other adminisfamilies, graduates of the schools, administrators, and perceptions of multiple stakeholders, including scribed. Each case study included the experiences Two day site visits to each school were conducted

#### Analysis of Individual Cases. We interpreted classroom and other school observations conservatively. If instructional strategies were consistently observed in multiple classrooms, we concluded that they had reached a level of sustainability over time. If the data from observations aligned with the linterviews and documentation, we assumed that the work from the study period had carried over to the work from the study period had carried over to the work from the study period had carried over to the work from the study period had carried over to the work from the study period had carried over to the work from the study period had carried over to the work from the study period had carried over to the work from the study period had carried over to the work from the study period had carried over to the work from the study period had carried over to the work from the study period had carried over to the work from the study period had carried over to the work from the study period had carried over to the work from the study period had carried over to the work from the study period had carried over to the work from the study period had carried over to the work from the study period had carried over to the the study period had carried over to the study period had carried over to the the study period had carried over to the study period had by the study peri

The purpose of analysis was to describe practices found at each school. Yin recommends treating each case study as a separate "experiment" leading to its own findings (Yin, 2009). We compared practices found in each school to the ELL practices framework to check for replication, which strengthened the framework. The same logic involved documenting practices that emerged across schools and were not in the framework for the purposes of expanding the LL best practices framework using future research. Thus, we used the literature

base to analyze our findings, but we also allowed findings to inform potential modifications of the evidence base. In this way, we recognized the important contribution that experienced practitioners, in this case the staff from the case study schools, made to our understanding of best ELL practices.

codes and themes in the reports were shared and theoretical framework to code individual school tive analysis to code interview transcripts. Codes the sites. A primarily inductive approach was taken findings and identify patterns and differences across tency in "grain size" across the four case studies. revised multiple times to monitor a level of consispractices that were shared during interviews. The and "why" of a school's success. We also used the data, especially themes that explained the "how" beliefs and practices during the study period. We documented the teachers' and administrators' stances. observations from each school about practices and Analysis began with the research team sharing to analyzing the data collected in each school. visits were completed, for the researchers to discuss used open coding to extract key "themes" from the Analysis began with a full day meeting once the site Researchers used software for qualita-

Triangulation involved hearing from multiple stakeholders about the same topics. In addition, because site vists involved pairs of researchers, including one researcher who participated in all four pairs, triangulation occurred by comparing findings between the two researchers. To a lesser extent, the use of documentation from the study period and observations from site visits further confirmed our findings.

Case studies were analyzed inductively, with a view toward reflecting how stakeholders told their school's story rather than trying to fit their descriptions to the ELL best practices framework categories. Using this approach allowed each school's stories and voices to emerge. As a result of this analysis process, the individual case studies differ in level of detail purposefully. In Chapter VII, the cross-cutting findings are aligned to the framework cross-cutting findings are aligned to the framework cross-cutting findings are aligned.

the present day.

Draft case studies were shared with each Principal, former Principal, and primary case study contact for feedback and factual corrections before finalizing.

> of the four schools exhibited each indicator, and to the report framework found in the four case study schools and as well. Both the indicators from the theoretical that may have accounted for the school's success tive strategy allowed us to showcase practices reported them as emerging themes. This inducwe also identified practices and strategies that were practices that were not in the framework. Second, in the literature, while allowing space for emerging practices for which there is strong empirical support among the schools, using the framework to identify what extent. We created charts of shared practices onto the ELL practices framework to identify which students. Data from each school were mapped performing or steadily improving schools for ELL in the case study schools, since these were high practices in the framework would have been found the expectation that some or all of the ELL best to the ELL practices framework developed in the analyzed findings deductively to compare them sons across cases using two strategies. First, we included and analyzed as cross-cutting themes for four schools but not found in the framework are practices and strategies that were identified in the recurrent across schools during the study period not found in the research-based framework, and ings from each case study were reviewed using beginning of the study. The codes and findinductively, we proceeded to conduct compari-Synthesis Report. Once we coded each case study

# Limitations of Methods

egies used with LEP students at beginning and early to all LEP students. Despite this limitation in case ciency rates. Therefore, the findings do not refer students at the lower MEPA levels are very unlikely English proficient, and others' analyses show that at the lower MEPA levels by definition are not given the MCAS outcomes measure used – students ciency as the outcome. This choice was necessary and 4 in the multiple regression with MCAS profi-One limitation to the methods for this study was intermediate English proficiency levels (MEPA Levels the whole school, including the practices and stratstudy selection, data collection was conducted for identified for their high or improving MCAS profifor high promotion rates did not overlap with those dependent variable; however, the schools identified for all LEP students at a school was included as a to be proficient on an MCAS exam. Promotion rate the restriction to LEP students with MEPA Levels 3

> cross-cutting there words, the stories of success and cross-cutting themes should be viewed in light of the way these schools were identified – through the outcomes of their intermediate to advanced English proficency students.

practices that were in place during the study period changes and district policy changes. We only report a combination of school staffing and leadership the study period were no longer present due to that some of the practices that were in place during the study period. In those interviews, we found duct retrospective case studies, in the interviews we data for the study period and the data collected a limitation to this study is the delay between the schools had two changes in leadership during the the end of SY2009 and SY2011. Three of the four period had left the helm of the school between SY2006-SY2009. However, the schools were identi proficiency students. as triangulated through multiple interviewees. the study period. We also collected artifacts from asked specifically about events and activities during from each school. While it is not possible to conleadership and other staffing and policy changes, this study's data collection. As a result of these two years between the end of the study period and leader (Principal or Headmaster) during the study the case of all four case study schools, the school teaching staff, district policies, and leadership. from year to year in their student populations, fied and studied in SY2011. All schools change for the data used to identify the case studies was The study period for the companion report and Б

that the school's investment during the study period the study period during interviews and in document data collection took place in SY2011, limited the was implemented and sustained observations from the study period, we deduced With this level of triangulation, despite not having study period had carried over to the present day. mentation, we assumed that the work from the observations aligned with the interviews and docua level of sustainability over time. If the data from classrooms, we concluded that they had reached strategies were consistently observed in multiple school observations conservatively. If instructional collection. We interpreted classroom and other cifically focused on the events and activities during conclusions that could be drawn. However, we spe study schools were from SY2006 to SY2009, while The fact that the data used to identify the case

Learning from Consistently High Performing and Improving Schools for English Language Learners in Boston Public Schools

σ

Site visits were only two days, and they included 45 minute interviews and 15-30 minute observations. Additional data collection time for each school extended beyond the two site visit days, through email, phone calls, and in-person interviews with terry individuals.

One limitation that emerged during the site visits was the lack of information available to staff about other groups of ELL students present at the school who were not part of the dominant group. As SEI language Specific program schools and a Two Way Bilingual program school, there was a clear focus on each dominant ELL language group. However, there was little discussion about other ELL students and the services and programs that support them. Since the majority of these ELL students are likely at the higher levels of English proficiency and in regula education classrooms, the implications of this finding extend to the practices of regular education teachers in schools. With more explicit interview protocols, more data on these groups would have been collected.

duration may have memories that are not entirely accurate, or perceptions of their own practices that staff who were present in the school during the or more changes in leadership between the study In all of the case study schools, there had been one practices that emerged in the case study schools predicted, were not studied. Thus, some of the that were performing as predicted or lower than calls, or emails. Comparison schools, such as those same information in separate interviews, phone making sure more than one person told us the implemented than they report. Our efforts to take hindsight which may have been less developed or lead a study participant to report ELL practices in school and the district. This sort of recall bias could are different from reality due to the context of the improving and the data collection period, even fied as consistently high performing or steadily study period for which these schools were identidata collection. Given the difference between the been sustained and could not be observed during were implemented during the study period had not period (SY2011). Thus, some of the practices that period (SY2006-SY2009) and the data collection into account the possibility of recall bias include

> Finally, we did not identify or select any comparison schools to study (i.e., schools that were lowperforming or performing as sepacted), because of the sensitive nature of being identified as a low performing school. Therefore we do not know if any of the practices identified in the case studies are also present in low performing/average schools. We acknowledge that our findings do not address the presence or absence of ELL best practices in those schools, or if they are present, whether certain ones or combinations of practices result in success.

Data found at http://www.ncela.gwu.edu/files/uploads/9/growingLEP\_0809.pdf.

Settlement agreement found in: http://www.justice gov/crt/about/edu/documents/bostonsettle.pdf. For a full description of Methods, see Appendix 1.

<sup>4</sup> Data included variables from the Massachusetts Student Information Management System (SIMS), Massachusetts English Proficiency Assessment (MEPA), and Massachusetts Comprehensive Assess

ment System (MCAS).

MEPA scores from SY2006-SY2008 were reported as a performance level on a scale of 1 to 4. In 2009 performance levels were changed to a 1 to 5 scale. Using the MA DESE chart provided in the Guide to Understanding the 2009 Annual Measurable Achievement Objectives (AMAAO) Reports (Ocember 2009), we converted April 2009 results back to a 1 to 4 scale to use for the creation of the dependent variables used in the multiple regressions for MCAS proficiency rates.

Interview and observation protocols are available upon request.

could also be found in those schools.

CHAPTER

LITERATURE REVIEW

Learning from Consistently High Performing and Improving Schools for English Language Learners in Boston Public Schools

00

### A Developing a Framework of ELL Best Practices

A theoretical framework for the study was informed by a review of the literature on effective schools on ELL best practices. Just as the literature on school reform is vast, so is the literature on English language learner education. In order to bring the two strands of literature together into one theoretical framework, we searched for studies about the practices and conditions necessary for quality ELL education at the school level. While there is extensive literature on effective wholeschool reform, there are fewer studies that focus or effective schools for ELL students, and even fewer that show a correlation or causative link between specific practices and ELL student outcomes.

et al., 2007; Goldenberg, 2008; Norris & Ortega outcomes (August & Pease-Alvarez, 1996; Gersten that established ELL practices in light of student by the Center for Research on Education, Diversity, Garcia, 2007). 2010; Tellez & Waxman, 2005; Waxman, Padron, & ers who describe primary and secondary research 2005). We were also guided by other review-(Genesee, Lindholm-Leary, Saunders, & Christian were correlational or experimental in approach and Excellence (CREDE), reviewed 200 reports that (August & Shanahan, 2006). The other, published and that focused on ELL students in K-12 schools found fewer than 300 reports that were empirical ment. One, the National Literacy Panel (NLP), for ELL students guided our framework develop-Two major reviews of the research on best practices butes of schools that are effective for ELL students. However, others have attempted to identify attri-

One limitation of using stringent criteria (such as studies that show correlation or causation with student outcomes) to review the literature or to identify studies for the ELL practices framework is that it favors school practices that lend themselves to quasi-experimental or large randomized studies. These studies focus on easily quantifiable, standard ized outcomes such as test scores. Another potential limitation of using an evidence-based framework is to end up with a purely confirmatory study – practices intended to raise test scores will result in high test scores. To avoid this pitfall, we kept

protocols semi-structured to check for framework

indicators in operation in the schools, allowing for other topics to emerge. We also triangulated data collection in an effort to hear different perspectives on the same questions.

# B ELL Best Practices Framework

cross-cutting findings. the four individual case studies and an analysis of cal context to the rest of this report, which includes of school reform as an introduction and a theoreti-Donahue Institute, 2007; Office of English Langage (Buttram, 2007; Office of Educational Quality and the Department of Justice collection of evidence to both design and evaluate school quality and by many researchers and practitioners at different (3) instruction and curriculum; (4) assessment; (5) best practices from the ELL framework by domain tion Trust, 2005). We present the evidence-based Miles, 2008; Teddlie & Reynolds, 2000; The Educa-Learners, 2010; Rennie Center, 2008; Shields & Accountability and University of Massachusetts Secondary Education Walkthrough protocols, and Pilot schools, MA Department of Elementary and results, including School Quality Reviews for Boston administrative levels (local, district, state, federal) domains are widely accepted and have been used and (7) community engagement. These seven culture and climate; (6) professional development; vision; (2) school organization and decision-making; domains of effective school reform: (1) mission and yses populated the theoretical framework for this The best ELL practices identified in the meta-analstudy. The framework was organized into seven

# 1. Mission and Vision

A school's "vision" is the core set of shared beliefs that reflect the school's values about what matters in education. A "mission" is a brief written statement of the school's belief systems that guides everyday school practice and decisions. High performing schools have clear visions and missions that are communicated by the principal, aligned to standards, and set forth high expectations for student outcomes (Williams, Hakuta, & Haerrel, 2007).

# 2. School Organization

of school organization in terms of how to group gust & Pease-Alvarez, 1996; Gersten et al., 2007) qualifications necessary for students at each English students by English proficiency levels, the teacher sponsibility for ELL education (Williams et al., 2007) visions, delegate well, and empower others for reprincipals manage school reform based on their for teachers and other staff. In successful schools and responsibilities and leadership opportunities classroom, and program. School organization the arrangement of students and faculty by grade School organization for ELL education refers to should spend on English as a second language (Auproficiency level, and the amount of time students The research evidence is strong on the importance involves strategic and explicit definitions of roles

# 3. Curriculum and Instruction

studies and reviews of studies about the most effective curriculum for English language learners confirm that they should have access to the same core curriculum that all students necewe, aligned with district and state standards and frameworks (August & Pease-Alvarez, 1996; Goldenberg, 2008; Williams et al., 2007). However, the curriculum must be modified and adapted to ELL students" range of knowledge, skills, and needs (August & Pease-Alvarez, 1996; Williams et al., 2007).

reading (Gersten et al., 2007). English proficiency levels who were struggling with small-group interventions to students at the same al., 2007; Waxman et al., 2007). Teachers applied instruction (August & Shanahan, 2006; Gersten et laborative learning to give students more opportuconversations; and (4) more activity-based, col-1996; Gersten et al., 2007); (3) more instructional more rich language experiences than whole-group dence, promote communication skills, and provide approaches work because they enhance self-confinity to learn English. These effective instructional prehension, and spelling (August & Pease-Alvarez, (Gersten et al., 2007); (2) practice decoding, comhaving ELL students working with more fluent peers dence base for improved outcomes, including: (1) Some specific instructional strategies have an evi-

The research literature is also clear that blingualism is positively correlated with academic achievement (Lindholm-Leary & Borsato, 2006). The use of L1 to teach L2 is correlated with higher achievement (Lindholm-Leary & Borsato, 2006). However, the

> amount of L1, the length of time to use L1, and the ways in which to use L1 are to be further studied (August, Goldenberg, Saunders, & Dressler, 2010). There is specific evidence that learning in L1 can help students learn vocabulary, literacy, comprehenhelp students learn vocabulary, literacy, comprehension, and transfer of skills in L1 (August et al., 2010)

### 4. Assessment

evidence base for improved outcomes. at the student, classroom, and school levels has an et al., 2007). Clearly, an inquiry-minded approach examine school-wide instructional issues (Williams quent use of multiple types of assessments – from who need reading interventions (Gersten et al. associated with early identification of ELL students quent, regular assessment of reading in particular is particular, many studies support the notion that fre ELL education (August & Pease-Alvarez, 1996). In English proficiency are both necessary for effective student achievement. Assessments of content and multiple assessments to drive instruction is linked to to support and monitor individual students and to state to district to commercial to local assessments 2007). Higher performing schools reported fre-The research literature confirms that the use of

# 5. School Culture and Climate

tion develop over time that a group of people with a common organiza-Organizational school culture refers to the unwrite all school culture and is defined as "the ability to Cultural competence in a school plays into the over cultural competence, organizational culture, and in schools and classrooms (Gruenert, 2008). This Climate is malleable over the course of daily events as the "mood" or "attitude" of an organization. one generation to the next" (Trumbull & Pacheco, people in their daily life and are transmitted from diffuse and therefore requires some definitions for The discussion of school culture and climate is ten rules, expectations, shared beliefs, and practices and constructively" (Trumbull & Pacheco, 2005) tity and to respond to those differences positively race, ethnicity, and other aspects of individual iden recognize differences based on culture, language, school safety as aspects of culture and climate. report's analysis of culture and climate addresses 2005). Climate, on the other hand, is defined values, and ways of knowing that guide groups of the purposes of this report. Culture is defined as "ways of living, shared behaviors, beliefs, customs

Bilingual teachers can use their experiences of learning a second language to design better instruction because of their experiences (Fellez & Waxman, 2005). Teachers who are from the same culture as 2005). Teachers who are from the same culture ally relevant curriculum, choose reading material ally relevant curriculum, choose reading material ally relevant curriculum, choose reading material activities, and content that connects to students' lived experiences more readily, and as a result, make school more engaging to ELL students (August & Shanahan, 2006): Tellez & Waxman, 2005).

The research literature on cultural competence among school staff supports the incorporation of students' culture and background curriculum and instruction (August & Pease-Alvarez, 196; August & Shanahan, 2006; Waxman et al., 2007). However, the evidence does not rise to the level of experimental or quasi-experimental studies.

School safety is a key attribute of effective schools, and ELL scholars affirm the importance of this attribute in effective schools for language learners. Waxman et al. (2007) note that in safe schools, ELL students have better self-confidence and lower anxiety, and discrimitation is explicitly addressed (August & Pease-Alvarez, 1996).

### 6. Professional Development and Collaborative Culture

Professional development for teachers may occur during the school day or cutside of the school day. It may also be facilitated from within the school or outside the school. Professional development opportunities range from one-time workshops to courses to continuous work throughout a school year embedded within regularly scheduled meetings of teachers. Schools that have developed a collaborative culture experience professional learning on an ongoing basis.

The development of professional learning communities is strongly positively related to student achievement (Saunders, Goldenberg, & Gallimore, 2009; Waxman et al., 2007). Schools that use their meeting time to focus on instruction enhance ELL learning (Saunders et al., 2009). In addition, effective professional development includes practice of instructional changes with a coach or mentor supporting the teacher (August & Shanahan, 2006). Expents from outside the school can also help teachers to improve classroom practice (August & Shanahan, 2006).

> The research base for teacher's knowledge of how to modify instruction for EL students is weak (Goldenberg, 2008). However, professional development on language learning, facilitating instructional conversations, adjusting instruction according to students' oral English proficiency, and using content and language objectives in every class have some evidence in the literature (August & Pease-Alvarez, 1996; Goldenberg, 2008; Waxman et al., 2007).

# 7. Family and Community Engagement

The research evidence for community partnerships exists but is not strong (August & Pease-Alvarez, 1996). However, there is some evidence for schools partnering with culturally competent communitybased organizations to support ELL students in counseling, college guidance, or academics (Waxman et al., 2007).

This short review of the ELL best practices found in schools serves to orient the reader to the chapters which follow. The individual case studies of consistently high performing and steadily improving BPS schools tell the stories of each school's success with English language learners at the intermediate to advanced English porficiency levels (Chapters III-VI), and many of these ELL best practices were demonstrated and implemented in their various settings and contexts. The findings which cut across the individual studies were analyzed deductively and organized according to this framework (Chapter VII).





CHAPTER

"A COMMUNITY SCHOOL AND LANGUAGE DEVELOPMENT CENTER": A CONSISTENTLY HIGH PERFORMING SCHOOL FOR ENGLISH LANGUAGE LEARNERS

# A School Context

The Josiah Quincy Elementary School is a K-5 elementary school located in Chinatown, lose to the center of Boston. During SY2009, the school sened 829 students; 60% were native speakers of Chinese dialects and 46% were students of limited English proficiency (LEP). In the school as a whole 64% of students were Asian<sup>7</sup>, 13% were Black, 13% were Latino, and 8% were White. Students are assigned to the school according to the BPS student assignment plan<sup>8</sup> and the school is one of two BPS elementary schools with a Chinese-specific SEI program for LEP students.

Of the 334 (88%) LEP students who took the MEPA in April 2009, 41 (12%) students were at MEPA Level 1, 14 (4%) were at MEPA 2, 64 (19%) were at MEPA 3, 128 (38%) were at MEPA 4, and 87 (26%) were at MEPA 5. Table 2 illustriates the general distribution of students' level of English proficiency at each grade.

Students who are at MEPA Level 4 or higher usually to mainstream students by the end of third grade. Facilitators reported that the school's goal has been also completed the 4-Category Trainings. The LAT the study period, the majority of teachers had in ESL. According to multiple interviewees, during 1 and 2 classrooms with teachers who are certified from K-5. As a rule, the school staffs MEPA Levels student progress in language development is that students for less strong students. A key to ELL create class lists where there are models of stronger teachers, work closely with the administration to tion Team (LAT) facilitators, who are full time SEI the specialty classes. The two Language Acquisiclassrooms where they teach all subjects except tary school, the SEI teachers have self-contained into SEI classes at each grade level. As an elemen guides. ELL students are grouped by MEPA level well as classroom work to assess students' Eng-lish language proficiency levels following district transition to a general education classroom, with approximately 90% of students stay at the school The Quincy School uses student MEPA scores as

# Table 3.1. Quincy School Enrollment Defined by Native Language, English Language Proficiency, and ELL Program Participation, SY2009

Total		All Q	All Quincy (829)		
Native Language	Native English Speaker (NES) (269) (32%)	Na	tive Speaker	Native Speakers of Other Languages (NSOL (560) (68%) <sup>a</sup>	uages (NSOL)
ancilaria	English Proficient (EP) (451) (54%)	<sup>o</sup> ) (451) (54%)			
Proficiency	NES	NSOL-EP FLEP (98)(12%) (84) (10%)	FLEP (84) (10%)	Englist (;	English Proficient (LEP) (378) (46%) <sup>b</sup>
Program Participation	Not in ELL Program (578) (70%)	n (578) (70%)		Not in ELL Prog (127) (16%)	In ELL Prog (251) (30%)
Native speakers of Chines were all 1% or less of NSOI	<sup>a</sup> Native speakers of Chinese dialects were 89% of NSOL and native speakers of Spanish were 3% of NSOL. Other languages were all 1% or less of NSOI	SOL and native s	peakers of Sp	anish were 3% of	' NSOL. Other languages

# Table 3.2. MEPA Levels of Quincy LEP Students by Grade, SY2009 (April 2009 MEPA)

b 344 (91% of LEP students) were native speakers of Chinese dialects.

	MEPA Level 1	MEPA Level 2	MEPA Level 3	MEPA Level 3 MEPA Level 4	MEPA Level 5
Kindergarten	39 (71%) <sup>a</sup>	-	-	-	
Grade 1	q		31 (51%)	16 (26%)	
Grade 2			•	25 (40%)	30 (48%)
Grade 3			-	45 (70%)	11 (17%)
Grade 4				24 (47%)	21 (41%)
Grade 5		-	-	17 (42%)	18 (44%)
a Within the grid is th	e percentage of all LE ter illustrate the trends	Within the grid is the percentage of all LEP students in the grade at the MEPA level bin this chart to better illustrate the trends in distribution, data is not renorted for cate	Within the grid is the percentage of all LEP students in the grade at the MEPA level. <sup>b</sup> In this chart, to better illustrate the trends in distribution, data is not reported for categories where n<10	ories where n<10.	

continued support of SEI teachers. In Grades K-3, there are consistently two SEI classes per grade, there is typically one SEI classroom in both fourth and fifth grade, though in some years there may be two per grade depending on the student needs.

During SY2009, there were 56.7 full-time equivalent (FTE) staff members at the Quincy School for a student-teacher ratio of 14.1 to one (BPS ratio was 12.8 to one). Eleven FTE teachers (199%) were teaching ELL-related assignments. Ninety-eight percent of all FTE teachers were licensed in their assigned position, which was the same as the district average, and 89% of core classes were taught by highly qualified teachers, a lower percentage than the district average of 96%. In terms of the racial make-up of the teaching staff, 41% of teachers were Asian, 14% were Black, 4% were Latino, and 41% were White.<sup>9</sup>

> In SY2009, the percentage of students from lowincome households was lower than BPS district rates for both students of limited English proficiency and those who are English proficiency the rate was only three percentage points lower (88.1% compared to 91.6% of LEB in BPS) but 19 percentage points higher than English proficient students at Quincy (69.0%). At 4.2%, the mobility rate at Quincy for all students was considerably lower compared to BPS students was considerably lower comgards to BPS students of limited English proficiency (9.8%) and English proficient students (8.1%).

attendance at Quincy was 2.8 percentage points higher than BPS rates, and rates of suspension and grade retention were similar between Quincy and the BPS Elementary School average with students of limited English proficiency having slightly lower rates of suspension and higher grade retention

# Table 3.3. Selected Student Indicators, SY2009

	Quincy LEP %	Quincy EP %	Quincy LEP % Quincy EP % BPS ES LEP % BPS ES EP %	BPS ES EP %
Low Income (% Eligible for free/reduced-price lunch)	88.1%	69.0%	91.6%	77.4%
Mobility (% not in the same school for October and June)	4.2%	4.2%	9.8%	8.1%
Students with Disabilities	16.7%	12.0%	17.6%	20.1%
aLEP = Limited English Proficiency; EP = English Proficient; BPS ES = Boston Public Elementary Schools	English Proficient; BPS	ES = Boston Public E	Elementary Schools	

# Table 3.4. Selected Student Outcomes, SY2009

	Number of Quincy LEP Students	Quincy LEP %	Quincy EP %	BPS ES LEP %	BPS ES EP %
Median Attendance	378	98.9%	97.8%	96.1%	95.0%
Suspension	378	1.1%b	2.9%	2.0%	3.3%
Retained in Grade	322	5.6%	2.8%	6.0%	4.1%
Passed ELA MCAS <sup>c</sup>	94	87.2%	96.9%	64.9%	80.0%
Proficient in ELA MCAS	94	38.3%	68.8%	13.3%	39.6%
Passed Math MCAS	95	86.3%	93.2%	61.8%	76.3%
Proficient in Math MCAS	95	48.4%	68.2%	17.8%	34.1%
Passed Science MCAS	43	72.1%	91.2%	45.1%	72.0%
Proficient in Science MCAS	43	14.0%	56.9%	5.3%	21.7%
<ul> <li>*LEP = Limited English Prointency, EP = English Proticent; BPS ES = Boston Public Elementary Schools</li> <li>*Data for this cell is nr</li> <li>*MCAS data includes grades 3-5 for ELA and mathematics and grade 5 for solence. While case study site selection looked at MCAS proficiency in anthematics control of the school as a whole, thus we include all test takens as MMEPA Levels 3 and 4, here the purpose is to present outcomes for the school as a whole, thus we include all test takens as well as pass and proficiency rates.</li> </ul>	y; EP = English Profi for ELA and mathem hematics only for stu- include all test take	icient; BPS ES = B natics and grade 5 idents at MEPA Le rs as well as pass a	oston Public Eleme for science. While c vels 3 and 4, here t and proficiency rate	ntary Schools ase study site selec he purpose is to pre s.	tion looked at sent outcomes

Learning from Consistently High Performing and Improving Schools for English Language Learners in Boston Public Schools

16

meet the benchmark for proficient. Pass and pro-School averages, though many students still did not on the MCAS tests compared to the BPS Elementary demically, Quincy students performed relatively well rates compared to English proficient students. Acathe school for 10 years, and the current Principal nurse also works closely with the clinic. (such as for Chinese New Year), and the school The former Principal retired in 2009 after leading

and culture of the school had not changed in tions for the school, he noted that the structures the site visit. Though he has ideas of future direcwas in his second year at the school at the time of consistent: study period. The mission of the school has beer any radical ways compared to the SY2006-2009

proficiency and even those who were English

respect and self-discipline. our students such virtues as integrity, its of mind and action, and to instill in achieve their best, to foster sound habthe means to meet high standards and demic program that gives all students We seek to provide a challenging aca-

the next level of success. district schools. She was from the Boston Chinese nity for having good outcomes compared to other community and arrived eager to bring the school to reputation in the BPS district and in the commuschool in SY2000, the school already had a good When the former Principal became the leader at the

comes that were better than expected compared to

2009. The purpose of this study was to understand schools with similar student bodies during SY2006-School emerged as a school with ELL student outgraphic variables. By using this method, the Quincy dent indicators when compared to BPS in SY2009,

our selection methods included controls for demo-While the Quincy School had slightly favorable stuexcept on Science proficiency rates. English proficiency performed the same or better only 8.7 points higher. Compared to BPS English

proficient students, Quincy students of limited exception of Science proficiency rates which were BPS students of limited English proficiency with the all more than 20 percentage points higher than Quincy students of limited English proficiency were proficient. The MCAS pass and proficiency rates for when compared to BPS students of limited English English proficient counterparts, but generally higher proficiency were lower compared to their Quincy ficiency rates for Quincy students of limited English

– tormer Principal school and the whole child. it together .... It has to be the whole any one person to do, but we can do this.... It is too hard and too much for tion, and that we know how to do that we can have quality public educa Quincy School [in 1999 was] to show The whole reason I came back to the

being a community school rooted in the Boston

she reflects: When asked what changed because of Question 2, cation (TBE) to Sheltered English Immersion (SEI).11 resulted in a switch from Transitional Bilingual Eduleader in 2002 when Question 2 was passed, which every student is being served well. She was the approach to improving practice and ensuring that ing the whole child and taking a whole-school The former Principal had a strong vision of educat-

cal Center and Dental Clinic, to partners such as

classrooms, students perform in events at the clinic conducts weekly health classes in the second grade the adjacent South Cove Health Center, a doctor helps run the student support structures. Through City Connects (formerly Boston Connects), 10 which Academy afterschool programs and the Tufts Medi-Neighborhood Center (BCNC) and Chung Wah the neighborhood, such as the Boston Chinatown

SY2009 which continue today range from those in Chinese community. Partners during SY2006school day as well as within and beyond the Bostor for support and enrichment during and beyond the ELL students, to multiple services and opportunities External partnerships connect students, including and throughout the school Chinese history and

culture are visible in the displays of student projects as a specialty class (e.g., art, physical education) the course of study all students study Mandarin are integral to school programs. For example, in Chinese community. Chinese culture and language The character of the Quincy School is shaped by explain the Quincy School's favorable outcomes. other non-quantifiable factors which may begin to

> to all students so that there is value to explain new concepts to students we teach in compliance with Ques-- former Principal nese Language in the whole school. added from the learning of the Chiteaching of Mandarin as a specialty learn English.... We also increased the so they don't lose content as they who need it to help them understand literacy. We continued to use Chinese eliminated the teaching of Chinese kept all of the bilingual teachers and tion 2, but not how we teach. We We made minor adjustments to what

of the Quincy School. contexts - a theme present throughout this portrait dent learning central when adapting to changing deliberate, mission-driven approach keeping stu-The school's response to Question 2 illustrates a

# B Key Themes in Success with Educating English Language Learners

that successfully served English Language learners building of sustainable teacher and school practices study period. The Principal's vision supported the ways developed over time, beginning before the communicated her vision for the school in concrete citic needs of the student population. The Principal opment and academic language to meet the specommunities at Quincy focused on language develall schools well, but the content of the learning robust professional learning communities will serve teristics. For example, developing high-functioning, School's success with ELL students align with gention and evolve today. Key themes include: from SY2006-SY2009 and which continue to funcfor educating ELL students also has unique charachowever, the application of general best practices eral best practices for any high performing school Many of the themes that underlie the Quincy A Community School with Understanding of the

- Whole Child
- Language Development Leadership for Collaboration with a Focus on
- Dedicated Teachers who Know What Works ir the Classroom

### Understanding of the Whole Child Theme 1: A Community School with

and parents. all students, and ELL students in particular benefit A comprehensive system of services is important for other backgrounds, expose them to a new culture. Neighborhood Center (BCNC) for both students Language (ESL) classes at the Boston Chinatown specifically from additional English as a Second for students of Chinese descent and, for students o Chinese cultural ties directly affirm Chinese culture ally proficient wrap-around services for children.<sup>12</sup> ties, and a system of community-based, culturstaff with significant Chinese cultural and linguistic tural connections to the Chinatown community, a The Quincy School is a community school with cul-

# Support for Positive Cultural Identity

Development

compared to BPS 8.5%). the proportions of Asian students at Quincy (64% school places value on shared cultural background SY2009, the faculty composition reflected that the course of their teaching practice. For example in developed – and continue to develop – over the in SY2010 and SY2011 and thus the composition current faculty were at the school during SY2006speak Cantonese and/or Mandarin. Though not all When speaking of culture, the current Principal teachers (41.4%, compared to BPS 4.6%) mirrored and experience: the school's proportion of Asian represent the pedagogical approaches faculty have and site visit; the practices described here aim to did not change drastically between the study period 2009, only two or three teachers joined the faculty sionals, and four or five regular education teachers says that in SY2011 all SEI teachers, all para-profes-

learning, and building relationships. the multiple purposes of engagement, academic the year that help students tell their stories serve students and families. Next, assignments early in the earlier grades is important in getting to know student needs. Communication with teachers in know the students in order to determine what each Teachers emphasized that it is important to get to

teacher said: SEI teachers would give to a new SEI teacher, one When asked what advice the group of experienced

the summer before school starts to ask the parents and the family. provides key information about both the student year. Speaking to a student's previous teachers also about their child's school experience the previous restaurants are closed. They also call parents in

have this kind of family issues. this child needs this, this, this, and they teachers will come to us and say, 'Oh, move on, and when they move up, the have full attendance on the parent-[Teachers] work closely together, and SEI teacher know the kids so well. And when they teacher conference, and that's why I we work closely with families... So I

their own experiences as English learners. individual interests. Many teachers also draw upon to identify students' strengths and weaknesses and about themselves, the teacher has an opportunity By asking questions and having the students share

appreciate and respect all other cultures. another culture through language and in turn, to to parents that the school expects students to learn Language is a priority and the school makes it clear

 current Principal Chinese parents our second language learners, to our and vice versa, by offering English to maybe some basic Mandarin courses, cultures to learn Chinese by offering school always tries to encourage other edged in the school .... And then, the that their culture is being acknowlown culture, and the family feels

[Chinese students learn about] their

SEI teacher

you can learn more from them. you, of course they can trust you and you. Once they feel comfortable with give them a sense that they can trust them, and also, secondly, you need to student's background, get to know First of all ... you need to know the

are not working hard enough. term. This allays parents' anxiety that their children is using portfolios to show progress from term to dent's level of English proficiency. Another strategy parents that low grades can be correlated with high educational outcomes that may be more repre-ELL students' home values and practices. They effort when the test is not appropriate for the stureported giving high marks for effort, to show sentative of their children's progress. One teacher MCAS, while trying to educate them about other expectations for their children's performance on the demonstrated a keen awareness of parents' high Teachers spoke knowledgeably about many Chinese

modeling, and acting as a resource. Chinese staff leagues who are not Chinese through collaboration share their instinctive cultural proficiency with colcultural knowledge of the child. Chinese teachers own shared experience to add meaning to the

> my house, so I chose this school Chinatown and this school is here near how to choose a school. We live in the American education system and When we came here, we didn't know

Immigrant parent of student

in SEI program

many schools have, and they celebrate

There are Mandarin classes, which not

Teachers of Chinese descent thus draw upon their

SEI teacher

the child is experiencing now. We truly have the experience of what parents didn't speak English at all.. I learned my English this way.... My cause we have all grown up that way. what the child is experiencing now, behave the background experience of All the [SEI] teachers in our school do

descent want their children to know. of the Chinese culture, which parents of Chineseschool for a variety of reasons including the SEI

program, the location, and because of the presence Parents who were interviewed say they chose the **Building Relationships with Families** 

members also serve as models for students.

strong relationships. Cross-grade communication among SEI teachto families, a practice which contributes to trust and teachers give their home and cell phone numbers only speak a Chinese dialect. Additionally, many communicate with parents or grandparents who relationships with families. Bilingual teachers can ers is important because teachers have developed

if brief, contribute to strong relationships. regularly. Short face-to-face communications, even off their child in person are able to see teachers Chinese language materials. Families who drop a bridge through community connections and like that the school is in Chinatown and provides the American education system well or at all, they For Chinese immigrant families who do not know

least once a week.

Since SY2003, all students also study Mandarin at

The SEI teachers and parents said that parents of

 Parent of Chinese-American Student teach children about Chinese history. learn it in school as well. Parents don't daily life and it's good for the kids to and we follow Chinese traditions in most important....We are immigrants to see it and feel it. I think that is school. The kids have the opportunity Chinese New Year and culture in this

always have the time or knowledge to

English language.

former Principal

just that you also need to learn the it's the notion that it's okay, that what speak the language, and it's not so learn, when they see the Principal can that is... It absolutely helped kids forth, and show them how valuable And for me to be able to go back and

you bring from home is valuable; it's much that they can speak Chinese, but

Parents speak of the school as a community school parents and current administrators, the School Site and swimming lessons for students. According to with afterschool programs, workshops for parents

of their parent community. Teachers mentioned their ability to communicate in the Chinese dialects ship to the strength of the school community and school. Both partly attributed this good relation-ELL students feel comfortable and welcome at the

adjusting their scheduling to families' convenience

for example meeting on Mondays when many

Leadership Team (ILT), and parents to plan events activities, and programming at the school, including closely with the administration, the Instructional tion from ELL families. The Parent Council works and Parent Councils are active and have representa-

- Partnerships for Programming: Sports and Schol ars, Boy and Girl Scouts, afterschool programs,
- Academic Events for Families: open house, swimming lessons
- from Writers Workshop literacy and math nights, class publishing parties
- Social Events: Diversity Show, ice skating, hiking potluck dinner circus, holiday celebrations, teacher appreciation

reading to kids, encouraging independent reading. how parents can help students through storytelling parent workshops in the morning and evening on ents who are less involved. The school has offered to find different means of communication for parinterest in Parent Council activities and services and Council has conducted parent surveys to gauge gies for communication about upcoming activities materials and a monthly newsletter are key strateprogress, and create time for staff, families, and school, keep families informed about their child's about how to advocate for their children. are native speakers of languages other than English There is also a course for parents of children who and important information. Additionally, the Parent students to get to know each other. Translated SY2006-SY2009, enhance programming at the These activities, which were operating during

Community Partners Extend Academic Learn-Social, Emotional, and Health Needs ing, Provide Enrichment, and Support Students

tions offer enrichment programming for Quincy Fortunately, Chinatown community organizaor Mandarin speakers or resources for translators. ers and Big Sisters, which do not have Cantonese some other off-site programs such as Big Brothmatches often work better for ELL students than (BCNC), Big Brothers and Big Sisters, swimming explore their talents and gifts. Programs include the Partnerships help the school connect students to a versity. Due to language differences, school-based lessons, a girls group and tutors from Suffolk Uni-Wah, the Boston Chinatown Neighborhood Center afterschool programs, such as Red Oak and Chung academic support to experiences that help students variety of services and opportunities ranging from

School students. Boston Chinatown Neighborhood Center (BCNC) is a well-established family-centered organization in the community, originally formed by parents and community leaders to have a voice in the design of the Quincy School complex in 1969 (Boston Chinatown Neighborhood Center, 2011).

Boston Chinatown Neighborhood Center is really great about creating programs specifically for English language learners. One of the directors has started a mentoring program between students at the upper school who were English language learners and had immigrated to the US in elementary school and pair[ed] them up with ... the fourth-graders recently immigrated to the United States who are still learning English. - City Connects coordinator

The location of the school makes it possible to cor nect Chinese-speaking ELL students to programs where their native languages are being spoken because of the proximity of all these community resources.

As a community school, the building space has traditionally been shared with community programs. South Cove Health Centre, a medical clinic that employs Mandarin, Cantonese, Vietnamese, and Toisanese speaking health care workers, shares the building with the Quincy School. Serving the Chinatown community and beyond, the health center contributes to the Quincy School a a multi-service center for Chinese residents. During afterschool hours, two of the more than eight different afterschool programs in which Quincy school building.

Chung Wah Academy. The founders' goal was to enhance the quality of life of the Chinatown community through education. Many immigrant parents need to work and thus need afterschool care for their children. The Chung Wah Academy provides academic support, especially with homework. The original idea when the organization began in 1999-2000 was to teach Chinese language and culture, but as they grew and also realized that students needed help with their homework, the Academy formed a partnership and moved to the Quincy School in SY2005. Accord-

> to focus. Many former and current Quincy staff work at the program, which provides continuity for students who attend the Quincy School during the regular school day. About 120 of the students at the Quincy School attend Chung Wah, which also offers classes on Saturday.

Red Oak (BCNC). The Red Oak afterschool program is one element of BCNC, which works with families to provide multiple services that connect all ages to appropriate services from preschool through adult education. Red Oak is an ECL licensed afterschool program for school aged students 5-13 that serves about 100 students, approximately 85 of whom are from the Quincy School and about 25% of whom are ELL students. The program uses a holistic approach, with time for activities that offer enrichment and build students capacity work together as well as for homework and studying. The program aims to help ELL students in a number of ways by providing:

- Academic support that bridges school and homework, which especially supports parents who are working, in school or learning English themselves
- A safe environment for children of working parents
- Opportunities to practice through pairing of LEP students and stronger speakers
   Three or four moun leaders who are also mentored

Three or four group leaders, who are also mentored by Quincy treachers, speak Cantonese or Mandain, which is helpful in communicating with parents and working with students. The team discusses each individual students academic and social progress, and they compare notes with teachers when they meet.

### IN DEPTH:

# Connecting Students and Families to Community Partners

The community partnerships of the Quincy School are maximized by working with another key partner, City Connects. City Connects (formerly Boston Connects), which the school began working with at the start of \$72008, brings a systematic, evidence-based approach to student support. At the beginning of each school year, the two City Connects coordinators at Quincy guide all teachers through a whole class student by student review to identify the academic, social, emotional, and health needs of each individual student. During the revew process. the teacher and City Connects coordinator designate a tier of either 1 (no risk), 2A, 2B, or 3 (intense risk). At the end of the year, the teachers and coordinators complete another wholeclass review to see whether a student's risk assessment has changed.

Based on the review, each student has a support plan with a tailored mix of services and enrichment based on the needs of the student. Some elements of a student support plan are based at the school during the school day, such as student support teams, which also bring in community partners, such as consultants from Tufts Psychiatry, while others extend beyond the school day. According to an administrator, the process allows administrators to "take these concerns off teachers" plates" by providing additional support. Which helps teachers focus on teaching and learning. The City Connects coordinators also act as bridges for enrichment and support between the school, parents, and community organizations for afferschool and weekend programs. The coordination raintain relationships with contact people from the different school-based and out-of-school organizations and, in turn, connect families to these agencies. Evaluation reports have shown that the approach is particularly effective for ELL students. For

example, in literacy where ELL students exhibited the greatest literacy outcomes, ELL third graders at schools participating in City Connects achieved similar report card scores as already proficient students in non-City Connects schools (Boston College, 2009). Though not yet the topic of evaluation, one reason for the success of City Connects with ELL students may be that the intervention systematically addresses each child and for ELL students from accessing services and enrichment. The infrastructure of City Connects lowers these barriers by enabling trained enrichment. The infrastructure of City Connects lowers these barriers by enabling trained enrichment. The infrastructure of City Connects lowers these barriers by enabling trained enrichment. The infrastructure of City Connects lowers these barriers by enabling trained enrichment. The infrastructure of City Connects and family figure out "how to ing an Asian counselor. This process ultimately helps students and family figure out "how to do school." City Connects, a Boston community partner, enhances Chinatown neighborhood and other community partners by connecting students to community opportunities.

and nurturing environment that allows students

ing to a representative, the key is to create a safe

20

# Theme 2: Leadership for Collaboration with a Focus on Language Development

Over time, the teaching staff development and the development of academic language. To understand how the staff developed their understanding requires an exploration of both the process of shifting teachers' mindset about how they work together and the ways in which they gain content knowledge. More than just providing professional development, the Principal created structures and habits that made it safe for teachers to collaboratively examine their practice.

# Whole-School Structures for Robust Professional Collaborative Culture

whole child. practice to align with the vision of educating the orative setting unified the school staff in adapting proficient students. Relevant learning in a collabferentiating instruction for both ELL and English staff engaged in a cycle of learning about language the years prior to and during the study period, the language development. Led by the Principal, in the school to engage in essential topics such as These structures helped the school build a profesa safe environment for students and teachers. been operating since around SY2006 to ensure complementary School Culture Committee has also and communication during the study period. A meetings (GLMs) allowed for clear decision-making Key school structures including a representative acquisition and key instructional practices for difsional collaborative culture which, in turn, allowed Instructional Leadership Team (ILT) and grade level

> undertaking and applying lessons from the 4-Cator what a prompt did or did not elicit and why. In should be scored at a 2 or a 3 on the writing rubric of discussion may include whether a piece of work work together, or look at writing prompts. Topics for Looking at Student Work (LASW), score writing ILT. During GLMs teachers typically use protocols clear lines of communication from the GLMs to the ILT shapes the agenda of the GLMs and there are general education teachers from the grade. The computers, science, and Mandarin). Once a week ers have planning and development time while As was the case during the study period, all teachdevelopment in writing.13 spent in study groups on a focus area such as topic egory Trainings in SY2006 and SY2007, time was some years, such as during the time teachers were Level Meetings (GLMs), which include all SEI and common planning time is used for official Grade their students have specialty classes (swimming, art

The ILT and GLMs became institutionalized structures which continue to guide the current work of the school.

[The grade teams] are telling [the ILT] that we need more time for teachers to look at our data, to analyze the data, to spend more time to come up with ideas of how to use our resources to make things work.... We want to spend time focusing on how to look at students' work and using the data. We also need to have more training on how to use different means to make the instruction [helpful to every] student.

## – current Principal

In addition to GLMs, most teachers eat lunch together daily and plan lessons together during common planning time. The "open space" dessoon design also gives teachers opportunities to interact during dass periods. When new teachers arive veteran teachers take on a "nutruring neighbor" role in offering support.

### IN DEPTH:

# Instructional Leadership to Engage Staff in Deep Examination of Practice

# Creating Structures and Building Buy-in Upon her arrival in 1999, the former Principal restructured the Instructional Leadership Team (ILT) to include two teachers from each grade level representing the bilingual (now SEI), spec

(III) to include two teaches from each grade level representing the bilingual (now SEI), special education, and specialist staff. The team focused on literacy, math, and their intersections, because even for math concepts, language acquisition plays a key role in competension for English language learners. The Principal led the III in looking at data and setting the agendas for the Grade Level Meetings (GLMs). She also facilitated GLMs with the III teachers until teachers were ready to proceed on their own.

Over time I built up professional development focusing on language development ... for every single teacher, not just bilingual teachers ... unless teachers are confident, and feel safe to examine and question, kids are not going to leither]... I wanted there to be a child focus, a professional learning community, and shifting that culture is the most important piece. Without that, you cannot have people learn.

# - former Principal

The goal was to have teachers who were intellectually engaged, understood how to go beyond superficial analysis of data and really look at student work, wanted to learn, and were not afraid to open up their practice (approximately three years).

# **Cultivating a Disposition for Teacher Learning**

Through a partnership with Northeastern University's Urban Teacher Program, teachers earned vouchers for having a student teacher in their classrooms. Using all of the vouchers, three courses each in math and literacy were offered for graduate credit. After 80% of teachers partrippated, SEI and regular education teachers were open to participating in 4-category training.

I knew that before the state mandated the 4-Category training that all teachers need to have a deeper understanding of language development, regardless of what classroom they are in. So my vision and goal for the school has always been, "Wouldn't it be great if every single teacher has that understanding? ... And the best thing is that you have enough practices and structures across the whole school so that students are not confused and you don't lose learning time. And it took a long time to convince teachers that they need to let go, and look at what are some of what we call 'non-negotiables'.

Quincy teachers and leadership continue to talk about the non-negotiables in their classrooms. These practices and others are discussed in depth in the Theme 3: Dedicated Teachers Who Know What Works in the Classroom section.

# Integrating Learning into Practice

students learn. into the concepts and ask real question about how during GLMs) allowed willing teachers to go deeper study groups) with practice (through collaboration professional development, graduate classes, and their learning. The integration of theory (in formal ers in making changes to their practice as a result of encouraged teacher learning and supported teach-The school leadership, structures, and culture all

or shifted as a result. Observation Protocol (SIOP) – they believe improved deeper into the concepts. Teachers, the former it shaped their practice, in turn leading teachers in writing on what they were learning and how to push teachers to read the literature and reflect some components, which allowed the facilitators pal) participated. Graduate credit was available for all teachers (~80% according to the former Princi-Office of English Language Learners. A majority of SY2006 through the services available from the BPS were offered to the whole staff around SY2005 and Categories 1, 2, and 4 of the 4-Category Training practices recommended by the Sheltered Instruction several key practices – many which are examples of Principal, and the provider of the trainings spoke of

# **Developing Higher Order Thinking and Literacy**

- Going beyond thinking of literacy as the comand generating ideas) across content areas literacy (questioning, understanding, thinking, and writing to integrating the "big themes" of ponent parts of reading, speaking, listening,
- and engage students in inquiry Questioning strategies to guide student learning

# **Effective Instructional Planning and Practice**

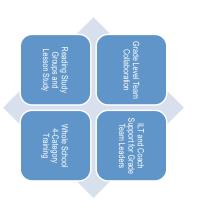
- Teaching language and content together, focusstructures of the English language, rather than ing both on the content areas as well as the "dumbing down" content
- Structuring lessons with clear objectives to clarify, not simplifying curriculum

# Nuances of Language Development and **Development of Academic Language**

- Exploring the roles of background and prior knowledge
- Examining little words, such as "any" and "many" that control for inference

Some teachers also note that although some of the language to support vocabulary development. renewed focus on increasing the use of academic to identify and share best practices. One result was classrooms together and discussed what they saw, grade levels, where members of the ILT observed for example, the ILT conducted learning walks at all plays a continued role in maintaining a sustained and ability to implement those practices. The ILT during GLM time furthered their understanding time and space to review best practices and reflect practices were already part of their repertoire, the focus on key practices. During SY2006-SY2009,

# Figure 3.1. Matrix of Professional Development and Collaboration



## IN DEPTH:

# (Quincy Elementary School Archive, 2003) Sample School Professional Development Plan

coaches, bilingual and general education teachers, the Principal, and ILT members. According foundation for the school's practices in educating ELL and non-ELL students. to multiple members of the Quincy staff, work done in the years prior to SY2006-2009 laid the ranged from whole school to grade level teams to other teacher groups and were facilitated by calendar included in the SY2004 Whole School Improvement Plan (WSIP). Grouping structures The following is the list of focus areas from the Quincy School's professional development

- Effective mini-lessons on reading strategies that deepen thinking
- Vocabulary development and promote understanding
- Integrating the SIOP framework with workshop teaching
- Problem solving Inquiry group (math priority 1)
- Priority 1, 2,3 WSIP: Focus on Math
- Priority 1, 2, 3 WSIP: Integration of workshop teaching and SIOP

SEI/ESL teaching for ELL students is simply good their students and figure out the ways each student providing visuals. Teachers make the effort to know sure to rich literature, using all four modalities, and pre-teaching, creating time for academic talk, expo practice: having clear objectives and expectations, Quincy staff<sup>14</sup> often expressed that much of good manifest in the classroom and school culture. developed through professional learning were academic language, and the elements of literacy The understanding of language development,

observations were conducted in Spring 2011, we our on-site data collection, in which 14 classroom to both elicit student ideas and model how those language. For example, while oral language destill lack exposure to and practice with academic the individual child, there were specific practices Within the paradigm of considering the needs of the study period, and in SY2011 observations. development documents from before and during a combination of at least two of the following: in practices that were mentioned multiple times and in fewer ELL students. In this section we focus on eral education/special education classrooms with rooms predominantly for ELL students but also genprominent in most classrooms – not only SEI class-ELL students described in our interviews were still noted that many of the instructional practices for ideas translate into academic language. Through and Writers' Workshop model created opportunities which prepared students for writing. The Readers' from focused attention on oral academic language, grades, native English speakers also benefitted velopment is a key focus for ELL students in early students who are native English speakers, but for all," because of the high number of low-income Quincy staff pointed out that in an urban school, that supported ELL students. Moreover, several learns best interviews about SY2006-SY2009, in professional "good teaching for ELL students is good teaching

### **Curriculum and Pedagogy** High Expectations through Common

curriculum is typically also organized by themes curriculum. The units have common objectives At each grade level, Quincy students learn the same (i.e., at the Kindergarten level: going to school, and vocabulary and all students experience rich literature, no matter what their reading levels. The

> general education classrooms do, though SEI teach-ers might choose different books. Key practices community, etc.) which are aligned to what the student at all levels to engage. such as turn and talk and oral storytelling allow

(~monthly) for student books, papers, and journals. or parents are often invited to publishing parties to those who need it. Additionally, other classes responses of students and give additional attention to interact using English. The teacher can observe model benefits ELL students by providing more time to write in English. Interviewees report that the is that students tell their own story and then start one teacher said, "students need to read their own grades and classrooms, including SEI classrooms. might start in Chinese and with drawing, the key proficiency levels. For example, while storytelling there are modifications for students at early English have to apply the same literacy strategies, though writing." Regardless of a student's level, students peers and get teedback/critique, and revision. As independent work, large-group time to present to on the rug, small-group assignment or discussion model involves a cycle of a 15-minute mini-lesson pedagogy and creates a focus on writing. The The model provides a common approach to The Workshop model of teaching is used in all

expected across classrooms are agreed upon by the language. A set of "non-negotiable" practices for students to use, see, and write with academic ers create constant exposure and opportunities In the curriculum and workshop model, teach-

- staff. These include:
- Readers and Writers workshop notebook or folder
- Math notebook (and use of TERC curriculum)
- Fresh anchor charts with daily read-alouds
- Published work
- Word walls Classroom rug area

practices curriculum and lessons, they develop the capacity of their own team members to share common As grade level teams work to design their own

### IN DEPTH:

# (Office of English Language Learners Archive, undated) Teacher Reflection on the Collaborative Lesson Planning

the following questions: lessons was in order for students to follow along clearly. We kept stopping ourselves to ask grade level team. Sitting together, we realized how important the language included in the we want them to learn, it was such a rewarding experience to practice creating lessons as a "Just as we have been speaking of the importance to give students time to practice what

- Is the language included explicit enough?
- Have we thought about what types of visual artifacts we could include to further explain vocabulary being taught?
- 3. If the instructions and language is explicit for English Language Learners, are we "dumbing" down for the more proficient students?

more consistently throughout the school year?" Having this time to plan was so valuable. How can we create more planning time like this

# the Shared Framework Flexibility to Scaffold and Differentiate within

Our end goal is clear." doesn't matter; as long as we can adapt and scaf-SEI teacher said, "Whatever curriculum we get, it framework, it is important to go from the student's While still working from within the established then place the student into the appropriate group. curriculum and to then provide those supports. The ing ELL students, the teachers spoke about the When speaking about best practices for teachfold, we'll teach the standards in the frameworks level and interest and move on from there. As one determine a student's reading level and fluency and process begins with pre-testing or using data to determine what each student needs to access the importance of flexibility. The teacher's role is to

students' MEPA levels and differentiate approprilevel by scaffolding. Teachers are cognizant of the modeling and guided exploration and less indeper ately. Teachers report that there is relatively more In all classes, the goal is to address the student's

> proficiency levels. and pictures are all key strategies at early English rhythms, repetition (with he, she, for example), many ELL students learn and that simple songs with that activities using physical movement also help use more graphic organizers to help students show in expressing their own ideas, SEI classes tend to tions to their own ideas. To support ELL students all students would be expected to make connecinto their own words; however within the lesson at higher MEPA levels would be expected to put it dent work in the SEI classrooms, which they know and organize what they know. Teachers report MEPA levels might copy a definition, while students example, in one assignment, students at lower from sharing practice in Grade Level Meetings. For

grow and learn. depend on where they are, but they are expected to tion of all is the same. The level of their work may students are, everyone has a task and the expectaproficiency levels. No matter what the levels of the Classes typically have a dynamic range of English

28

my way: the Readers' Workshop. I'm doing it the same thing with the Writers' and is the flexibility that we all have. It's have to identify the letters in that text by looking at the pictures. I mean, this fine, we'll do the same book, but they who are still learning the [alphabet], ahead and read. But for those kids do the writing. They can read? Go the kids can start writing, I let them so successful is we have the flexibility to go from where the kids need... If One thing I feel makes our program

### SEI Teacher

bet learn phonics. not even be familiar with the concept of the alphasongs in a Kindergarten class, students who may the English language is a key strategy. By chanting early grades, repetition to internalize patterns in at lower English proficiency levels, typically in the tices that they use in their classrooms. For example their colleagues in choosing from an array of prac-Teachers draw upon their experience and that of what works with an individual or group of students There is an element of trial and error in figuring out

ering information, a prompt to write two sentences of a famous American starts with a chart for gath-English speakers. For example, writing a biography the last to come both for ELL students and native building of content knowledge as well as to teachbackground knowledge. Scaffolding applies to the on creating context for student understanding and At all levels of English proficiency, teachers focus build to writing a three-paragraph biography. then a paragraph and then by the end students ing key skills – such as writing, a skill which is often first time and design lessons to build students' assume students are learning something for the skill development. Teachers remind themselves to

are used consistently across classrooms peer interaction such as turn and talk and pair work by grade, questioning techniques, and models of speaking, reading, and writing. Reading strategies cess the material in all language modes: listening, are also structured to allow time for students to acreinforce the use of academic language. Lessons ment. In classrooms labeled posters and word walls visuals, sound, hands-on activities, and move-Lessons consistently engage all senses and include

# Strategic Use of Students' First Language

throughout the year celebrations such as Fall Feast and Chinese New the principal's office. Chinese festival and cultural to lighting to artifacts from school plays decorating ing is replete with Chinese themes, from greenery Year are celebrated with families and assemblies ally relevant for Chinese students. The school build curriculum, and community gatherings to be cultur-The Quincy School succeeds in making the climate

certain way.15 language and culture when trying to understandbuild bridges to English language development and that lead to writing, Chinese is used strategically to telling to help an early ELP student express ideas ing why a student might express an idea in a literacy. Teachers said it is helpful to know Chinese As noted in the example of using Chinese story-

nearing proticiency. guage is still used to define terms when appropriate. One teacher gave an example from a past class some level of English fluency, though Chinese lan-

 SEI Teacher Chinese." what I mean. This is what I meant in you misunderstood that. That's not save so much time. I knew, "Okay, we just translate it. It really helps pick up the dictionary." Right away, like this, we do not say, "Okay, let's go school or at home. So that a situation one ever used the word garlic in the what do you know about garlic? No if you are a second language learner, lic" in Chinese] ... they say, "Eww!" didn't hear garlic.... When I say ["gar that they only hear ice cream, they translation is needed, because I know entire class raised their hand. Then you like to eat garlic ice cream?" My One year we're doing voting on, "What is your favorite ice cream? Do .. It seems like an everyday word, but

Teachers emphasized that vocabulary development

By third grade, most ELL students have reached

skill, but it is best when used with certain vocabuthrough decoding context clues is also an important lary in the appropriate situation.

### (Office of English Language Learners Archive, undated) Teacher Reflection on Building Academic Language IN DEPTH:

thinking is still present, yet it is transformed into grade level appropriate language." then record it on an anchor chart, but written in academic language. This way, the student's students are sharing out information in class, I use this time to paraphrase their responses and ful conversation and learning opportunity to increase and develop their language. When my time a child shares information in class, a teacher has the opportunity to create a meaningthe "replacement" vocabulary brings students vocabulary from a tier one to a tier two. Every language and vocabulary that is familiar and accessible to them. As a teacher, giving them pening in a given situation or summarize their thoughts, however, these students are using their native language English Language Learners can often explain in great detail what is hapacademic or formal vocabulary that the students are struggling to grasp and retain. Using guage development for English Language Learners. Schema building provides the appropriate "Just this past year, I have gotten better at schema building. This strategy is crucial for lan-

### Conclusions and Lessons for Other Schools

data collected from the school include: identified in this in depth analysis of the qualitative refinement to their own contexts. The key practices on" by other schools through adaptation and case study described practices that may be "tried history, players, and circumstances. However, this School is unique to Quincy, because of its location discussion and learning. The story of the Quincy rich description of practice, and information for multiple perspectives on a context or organization, Case studies have the advantages of providing

### surrounding community and staff The school is integrated into the

understand students' culture

literacy in the English language. The school also school, Quincy Chinese teachers can draw upon Chinese students. As an SEI Language Specific School's significant proportion of staff of Chinese Situated in the Chinatown community, the Quincy language to accelerate students' acquisition of their own experiences and knowledge of Chinese descent supports the positive cultural identity of

> has the advantage of being a resource for Chinese school has implications for other schools: families. The cultural competence found in this

- An SEI Language Specific program may focus and language more resources on understanding one culture
- An SEI Language Specific program, implemented ing the acquisition of English with quality, allows students and teachers that language to use L1 strategically without hinderare from the same culture and speak the same
- Understanding the major language groups and ing SEI programs to student needs. families and of the schools, is important to tailou their educational expectations, both from the

The groundwork for the school's success for ELL students took leadership with a clear mission and vision and an understanding that change takes time and tearnwork. While the teachers at the Quincy School have always been dedicated, the commiment to working together to learn and implement new practices and instructional approaches elevated the level of practice. Implications of these findings for school leaders include:

- The patience and planning it takes to build the buy-in for a culture of high academic expectations for all
- Qualified SEI and general education teachers who deeply understand language development and the development of academic language through category training and the follow-up
- Commitment to professional development structures such as grade level teams and the time to build teacher capacity

support to implement key practices

# Teachers were provided support to put professional learning into practice

The interviews provided a lens into the development of ELL instructional practices over time, and the SY2011 observations confirmed what teachers and administrators said about the thought put into the consistency of instruction across classrooms and over time. In addition, they use evidence-based classroom strategies for ELL students such as variety of teaching modes, student groupings, visuals, explicit vocabulary development, and clear classroom routines and procedures to ensure language acquisition. This school's consistent implementation of high-quality instructional practices for ELL students has implications for other schools:

- School leaders need to be systematic about combining high quality, focused professional development with the time, space, and incentive for teachers to collaborate around how to put
- their learning into practice
  Key content areas include high-quality instructional practices to support language devel-
- tional practices to support language development and the development of academic language

- A list of "non-negotiable" practices agreed upon by the Principal, ILT, and teachers
- Aligned curriculum for ELL students and general education students along with collaboration time to plan lessons.

# The school staff made a commitment to educate the whole child

findings include: physical and mental health services, and engaging into the classroom and school space help create and partnerships to bring outside organizations City Connects, Tufts Medical Center, and the South Oak, Boston Chinatown Neighborhood Center, extracurricular experiences. Implications of these academic support, adult learning opportunities, students, along with their families, can access an environment where ELL students and other each child's individual needs. Afterschool programs Cove Health Center support teachers in considering School partners such as Chung Wah Academy, Red support services, and opportunities for enrichment. should go beyond academics and include social An education for ELL students and other students

- The community school model works because it provides partnerships that are neighborhoodbased, of easy geographical and linguistic access. At the same time, the extension of partnerships beyond the immediate geographic proximity opens up opportunities for afterschool clubs and activities beyond academic support.
- Opportunities for ELL students that are integrated with the school curriculum through communication with academic teachers can extend academic learning.
- The staff or networking capacity to identify afterschool and summer learning opportunities that are of interest to ELL students can be important.

 Parent involvement in creating opportunities for socializing and outreach to families can advance the school's mission.

> In summary, this case study of the Quircy School iIlustrates the key elements in one school's journey to creating a school culture and institutionalized practices and structures that support continuous learning for teachers and promote high achievement for its ELL students. The vision, commitment, and hard work, led by strong leaders, resulted in the school being identified as the one of two elementary schools in Boston consistently performing at higher than average levels with its ELL students.

- <sup>7</sup> Most of the Asian community at Quincy is of Chinese descent. "Asian" is used to be consistent with the race categories of the BPS data used for the study. <sup>8</sup> Under Boston's student assignment talan, the city is
- <sup>8</sup> Under Boscon's student assignment plan, the city is divided into three geographic "zones" (East, West, and North) for elementary and middle schola. Students may apply for: schools in the zone in which they live schools in other zones if the schools are within their "walk zone"; and K-8 schools citywide. The assignment algorithm prioritizes applicants
- they use, stnoods mouter zones it the schools are within their "walk zone"; and K.R. schools citywide. The assignment algorithm prioritizes applicants within a one mile" "walk zone" for elementary schools and entry for siblings of current students.
- <sup>o</sup> The data on teacher qualifications come from the MA Department of Elementary and Secondary Education (http://profiles.doe.mass.edu/state\_report/teacher-
- (http://pointes.toe.mass.euw.state\_report (teacherdata.aspx). <sup>10</sup> The Quincy School has worked with City Connects
- a construction of the second state of the second state system of a system of the second state se

<sup>11</sup> Question 2 in Massachusetts was part of the U.S. English movement that spearheaded successful baltor referendum initiatives in different states under the slogan "English for the children". Referendum Question 2 was adopted by voters in Massachusetts in Norember 2002. It became that was Chaptered 386 or the chick of 2002 and was implemented in September 2003. In Massachusetts, transitional bilingual elucation (TBE) programs were overwhelmingly replaced with sheltered English immersion (SEI) programs whose main purpose is to teach English Language acquisition and content instruction at the same time, with the goal of transitioning English Language Learnets into regular programs after one year.

- <sup>11</sup> The key themes of this analysis reflect the practices occurring during SY2006-2009, though the analysis is based upon interview and other data collected in SY2011. When multiple sources of data – including interviews with current staff members who were already at the school during SY2006-2009, documents from the study period, the interview with the retired Principal from SY1999-2009, and observations conducted in SY2011 – indicate that current practice is consistent with practice during SY2006-2009, the
- <sup>11</sup> In the past, the staff has used the Collaborative Coaching and Learning (CCL) model in study groups. CCL was a Boston Plan for Excellence initiative which began in the early 2000s (for more information see http://www.bpe.org/schools/ccl). By SY2011, CCL coaches were no longer supported because of hudget decisions.

present tense is used.

- <sup>14</sup> The Quincy School staff members are hired according to district policies. In BPS, applicants are able to apply to posted positions in specific schools and subject areas. The application and hiring process is centralized, though principals (and in some cases, a school leadership or hiring committee) typically have input once district eligibility requirements are met.
- <sup>15</sup> The importance of studens' native language applies not only to students who speak Chinese; according to the current Principal. As the population has recently changed, with more Latino students enrolling at the school, at least one teacher who speaks Spanish has been hired.



CHAPTER

"TENGO UN SUEÑO/I HAVE A DREAM": A CONSISTENTLY HIGH PERFORMING SCHOOL FOR ENGLISH LANGUAGE LEARNERS

# A School Context

The Sarah Greenwood School (SGS) is a preK-8 school in Dorchester daring back to the turn of the twentieth century. During SY2009, this small school served 390 students, or whom 55% were native speakers of Spanish and 43% were students of limited English proficiency (LEP). In the school as a whole, 67% of students were Latino, 29% were Black, and 2% each were White ratio. Students are assigned to the school according to the BPS student assignment plan,<sup>14</sup> and the school is one of three BPS schools categorized as Two-Way Blingual Program schools.

of the 145 (86%) LEP students who took the MEPA in April 2009, 17 (12%) students were at MEPA Level 1, 111 (7%) were at MEPA Level 2, 45 (3%) were at MEPA Level 3, 58 (40%) were at MEPA Level 4, and 14 (10%) were at MEPA Level 5. Over half of the second grade students had progressed to MEPA Level 4, and in fourth grade, over 90% were at MEPA Level 4 or higher.

During SY2009, there were 29.2 full-time equivalent (FTE) staff members at the Sarah Greenwood for a student-teacher ratio of 13.3 to one (BPS ratio

> is 12.8 to one). Eighteen FTE teachers (62%) were teaching in ELL-related assignments. Eighty-three percent were licensed in their assigned position, which is 15% lower than the district average (98%), and 73% of core classes were taught by highty qualified teachers, which is also lower than the district average of 95%. In terms of the racial make-up of the teaching staff, 45% of teachers were White, 31% were Latino, and 24% were Black.<sup>17</sup>

In SY2D09, the percentage of students from lowincome households was higher than BPS district rates for both students of limited English proficient (by 3%) and those who were English proficient (by 8.2%). The mobility rates were approximately four percentage points lower for SGS students than BPS. A smaller proportion of SGS LEP students had disabilities compared to BPS LEP students while the rate for EP students was almost the same as BPS.

# Table 4.1. Sarah Greenwood School Enrollment Defined by Native Language and English Language Proficiency, SY2009

### ,

age ency	Total	All	All Sarah Greenwooda (390)
	Native Language	Native English Speaker (NES) (166) (42.6%)	
-		English Proficient (EP) (222) (56.9%)	(56.9
	Language Proficiency	NES	

Yuthie Squakers of Spanish were 69% of NSOLS. Other Enryunges were al 1% or tess of NSOL.
 YEQ (96% of LEPs) were native speakers of Spanish Since the whole school is categorized as a Two-Way Bilingual school all LEP autenits (and EP Studens) are in program designated as an ELL program.

# Table 4.2. Selected Student Indicators, SY2009

	SGS LEP %	SGS EP %	BPS ES LEP % BPS ES EP %	<b>BPS ES EP %</b>
Low Income (% Eligible for free/reduced-price lunch)	94.6%	85.6%	91.6%	77.4%
Mobility (% not in the same school for October and June)	6.0%	3.6%	9.8%	8.1%
Students with Disabilities	13.7%	21.2%	17.6%	20.1%
*LEP = Limited English Proficiency; EP = English Proficient; BPS ES = Boston Public Elementary Schools	English Proficient; BPS	ES = Boston Public	Elementary Schools	

# Table 4.3. Selected Student Outcomes, SY2009<sup>a</sup>

	Number of SGS LEP Students with Data	SGS LEP %	SGS EP %	BPS ES LEP %	BPS ES EP %
Median Attendance	168	93.9%	95.6%	96.1%	95%
Suspension	168	4.8%b	6.3%	2.0%	3.3%
Retained in Grade	139	1.4% <sup>b</sup>	2.1% <sup>b</sup>	6.0%	4.1%
Passed ELA MCAS°	8	92.3%	93.2%	64.9%	80.0%
Proficient in ELA MCAS	J	38.5%	63.1%	13.3%	39.6%
Passed Math MCAS	8	82.1%	76.7%	61.8%	76.3%
Proficient in Math MCAS	J	46.2%	37.9%	17.8%	34.1%
Passed Science MCAS	5	60.0% <sup>b</sup>	77.4%	45.1%	72.0%
Proficient in Science MCAS	10	40.0% <sup>b</sup>	15.1% <sup>b</sup>	5.3%	21.7%
<ul> <li>LEP = Limited English Proficiency, EP = English Proficient; BPS ES = Boston Public Elementary Schools</li> <li><sup>b</sup> Data for this cell is n&lt;10.</li> </ul>	EP = English Profici	ent; BPS ES = Bo	ston Public Elemen	tary Schools	
<sup>o</sup> MCAS data includes grades 3-5 for ELA and mathematics and grade 5 for science. While case study site selection looked at	ELA and mathemat	tics and grade 5 fo	r science. While ca	se study site select	ion looked at

MCAS proficiency in ELA and mathematics only for students at MEPA Levels 3 and 4, here the purpose is to present outcomes for the school as a whole, thus we include all test takens as well as pass and proficiency rates.

to BPS students. In ELA, pass rates for SGS LEP terns could fluctuate due to individual differences. well, though relatively small numbers mean patstudents. In Science, SGS LEP students also perform than SGS EP students as well as BPS LEP and EP proficiency rates for SGS LEP students are higher BPS EP students. The MCAS Mathematics pass and that of BPS LEP students and almost the same as however, the proficiency rate is nearly three times SGS EP students are proficient. Compared to BPS, SGS EP counterparts, though a higher proportion of students are almost the same compared to their students perform well on the MCAS tests compared rates are slightly lower at SGS. Academically, SGS and EP students respectively, and grade retention suspension about 3% higher than rates for BPS LEP and almost the same for EP students, rates of SGS is 2.2% lower than BPS rates for ELL students In terms of engagement outcomes, attendance at

child as an individual" and to the need for practitioteachers who had been employed at the school to be in a state of transition. Only nine of the At the time of data collection, the school appeared mission also highlighted safety, literacy, the belief ners to take a holistic view of children. The school statement for 2006-2009, which referred to "each strong vision is represented by the school's mission as a strong presence in interviews with staff.<sup>18</sup> Her riod retired after 21 years in 2010, but still emerged working there. The Principal during the study peduring the study period (SY2006-SY2009) were still

> that all children could and would learn, cooperation among teachers, as well as collaboration with families and community.

community collaboration. tive team, and to promote parent and minds, to work together as a cooperaour mission is to open our hearts and can and will learn. As professionals, vidual in a holistic manner. Each child world. We view each child as an indivaluable to the community and the and socially healthy students who are for life. We seek to produce literate that will educate and prepare them low our students to grow in directions safe learning environment and to al-Our mission is to make our school a

classroom work in English. "Monolingual" is a English – mostly Spanish – and who cannot access in school speaking a home language other than for 58% of our students." During interviews, and age presented in charts with a brief statement of the first statements we heard upon touring the term "bilingual" refers to students who arrive teachers and administrators distinguished between at the bottom that "English is not the first language school demographics, with students' race, gender, school, shortly after being handed a fact sheet on "bilingual" and "monolingual" students. The "All our students are language learners" is one

Learning from Consistently High Performing and Improving Schools for English Language Learners in Boston Public Schools

gual, bilingual, and also special education between sub-groups, which are labeled as monolinas language learners, a distinction is still made brief, although school staff talk about all students designation used for native speakers of English. In

expert recommendations the themes to existing empirical evidence and explain the school's success with ELL students from statement. First, we identify key themes that highlight many practices vis-à-vis ELL students that sion, we incorporate our own analysis and compare the point of view of the school staff. In the concluincorporate the values expressed in this mission Throughout the remainder of this study, we

# B Key Themes in Success with Educating English Language Learners

gram." Currently, BPS defines a Two-Way Bilingual used designations such as Two-way Immersion or language" synonymously with other commonly transitioned from TBE to a dual language program ship of the former Principal, the Sarah Greenwood for its English language learners. Under the leader Bilingual Education (TBE) as the language program Greenwood in 1989, the school used Transitional When the former Principal arrived at the Sarah rrogram nere: the preferred BPS term, "Two-Way Bilingual Pro-Members of the school staff use the term "dual

at which time students transfer to the native language and continue as a fluent in English 10% of the time. By time in a language in which they are es of English language learners who In this program, there are critical mass secondary schools. 50-50 model through the fifth grade, tion are 50% in English and 50% in third grade, the languages of instrucstudents are instructed 90% of the way begins in Kindergarten, where and who are in the same grade...Two represent the same primary language Office of English Language Learners **Boston Public Schools** 

guided by a vision to provide equal educational opportunity for all students. The transition was The school's change in language program was

> Greenwood was one of three Two-Way Bilingual Program schools in Boston. The first theme desues that might diminish their readiness to learn. has remained a prevailing modus operandi at the importance given to collaborative work among strong commitment to validating all students' ish translation of a verse from Martin Luther King's ELL program model. The title of this study, a Span scribes the strategies used to build equity among completed before SY2006, at which point the Sarah their academic needs, along with non-academic isknew about its students and what it did to address school. The third theme illustrates what the school adults for student success. Collaboration was and identities. In the second theme, we portray the "I have a dream" speech, illustrates the school's students and teachers at the school through this

# and Teachers Theme 1: Parity for "Bilingual" Students

of student outcomes were moved to regular education classrooms where When students became proficient in English, they (Spanish) at the same time that they received students to learn content in their native language ers, at least in the first few years, to enable ELL Transitional Bilingual Education (TBE) program. students assigned to the building were placed in a In the 1980's, as in other Boston public schools, ELI performance significantly. Indeed, in SY2006 the through a process of reform that would improve mer Principal was recruited to spearhead the schoo ized test scores were low. Thus, in 1989, the for-Sarah Greenwood teachers reported that standardthis program worked well at some schools, at the they continued to learn solely in English. Although instruction in English as a Second Language (ESL). separated ELL students from native English speakaward from EdVestors for continuous improvement Sarah Greenwood won a "School on the Move" Ē

dum Question 2 in 2002, which eliminated TBE lish Immersion (SEI) after the passage of Referenprogram from TBE to Two-Way Bilingual, teachers In re-designing the Sarah Greenwood's language the district's strong endorsement of Sheltered Engdid staff reject the TBE model, but they also rejected for student sub-groups within the school. Not only avoid possible inequities in learning opportunities segregation, including by language, in order to and administrators shunned any form of student

It's easy for the mainstream to say, "That's for bilingual students. We put a sign up – 2EI classes over there." But those kids are going to lose out because they're not part of the mainstream where everything's happening – former Principal

Instead, the Sarah Greenwood gradually, and in order to fit the specific needs of its students, developed a Two-Way Bilingual Program which was accepted under the new language policy provisions adopted when Question 2 passed.

all students receive instruction in English and the at least 60% of instructional time (ideally more) at nority" and "language-majority" students together is defined as the practice of teaching "language-mi (Center for Applied Linguistics, 2011). Integration their schooling classrooms in roughly equal numbers throughout lish proficient students are integrated in the same criteria clearly. English language learners and Eng-Greenwood meets integration and population least five years. The language program at the Sarah in pre-K, Kindergarten or first grade and run for at Finally, a Two-Way Bilingual program should begin language-minority and language-majority students gual program requires that there be a balance of The population component of a Two-Way Bilinpartner language at least 50% at all grade levels. all grade levels. Two-Way Instruction means that tion, instruction, population, and program duration Bilingual Education" into four domains: integraand culture, categorizes components of "Two-Way improve educators' understanding of language that provides information, tools, and resources to The Center for Applied Linguistics, a nonprofit

One of the main purposes of the dual language program was to create a safe climate for learning for all students at the school, particularly for Spanish-speakers who had been banned from speaking their home language prior to the arrival of the new Principal. Instead of pursuing this implicit message that Spanish was a defict, the school adopted a strength-based model that presented Spanish as an asset – thus the designation of ELL students as "bilingual" – and a resource for learning English. In this way, the school set the ground for ELL students to develop positive identities connected to their family and cultural roots. At the same time that Spanish was instituted as a language of instruction, the school highlighted the rich traditions of African-

> American students, some of which were visible at the time we toured the school. "Tengo un sueño," began the translation into Spanish of a paragrapho from Martin Luther Kings "I have a dream" speech posted on the door of the Spanish specialists dassroom. Finally, teachers repeatedly mentioned the spirit of inclusion, and of the collaboration they observed among native Spanish speekers and native English speakers as they helped each other learn the language they did not know.

It was beautiful to watch the relationship among monolingual and bilingual students as they helped each other with the language they knew best. – Teacher

Historically, the Sarah Greenwood adopted Two-Way Blingual as a program that normalized the use of Spanish and that set the grounds for developing a multicultural school that welcomed and reconclied the learning interests of all students. Not only were all students allowed to speak their native languages socially, but all received formal instruction in Spanish.

We wanted children to be able to talk in whatever language they were comfortable. It was important that everybody felt that they were going to be part of that community too – that everybody could become bilingual in the school. So that's how the Two-Way Bilingual program started. – former Principal

(Echevarria, Vogt, & Short, 2004). content instruction for English language learners a widely used, evidence-based model for sheltering as a classroom observation tool, SIOP has become in English. Indeed, school staff attributed their focus was on building students' capacity to learn During SY2006-SY2009, a bilingual teacher was as-Observation Protocol (SIOP). Originally developed success to the adoption of the Sheltered Instruction ELL students were at MEPA Levels 3, 4, and 5. The moved up to the second and third grades, these ELL students in these grades were all at MEPA Levels students in the early elementary grades (K-1). The struction in English and Spanish were provided to all and Spanish fluently. Literacy and numeracy insigned to each grade level, one who spoke English 2, and 3. After early elementary, as students

> AUTHOR'S NOTE: "All Students Are Language Learners"

When asked to identify the specific needs of Ell students, school leaders and teachers default to the statement "All students are language learners." The use of "all" infuses a measure of equality among the two predominant student sub-groups at the school – African-American students and Spanishspeaking English language learners – and normalizes language learning as a universal task. However, reference to "all" students as language learners can hide sub-group patterns that are best identified and addressed when disaggregated (Pollock, 2004).

tematic strategies for dealing with different Ells and of speakers of AAE, and developfor one subgroup works for all. Distinguish-(SIOP) for all students because of the early of two linguistic minorities. We also heard patterns of language learning needs in their sets of needs, may help schools create sysinstructional approach is effective with both ing an understanding of why and how an ing more explicitly between the needs of and the conditions under which what works when learning Standard American English, the school's two largest student sub-groups conversation obscures the different needs of introduction of "academic" English. This Sheltered Instruction Observation Protocol recurring references to the value of the ed to its students' needs-i.e., the needs end with a comment that the school adaptspecific brand of dual language program staff mentions of the Sarah Greenwood's scholarly literature (Green, 2002). Instead phonology, speech events, and supporting a language) with its own lexicon, syntax, nacular English (some call it a dialect, others can English (AAE), a specific kind of verabout the traditions behind African-Ameristrengths of Ell students, but remains silent The school has excelled at highlighting the

> I tend to be holistic, so that nothing happening in this school is just thinking about one section of the school. If it's a good teaching strategy it's a good teaching strategy for everyone. So even when we're looking at the SIOP, [we think] the SIOP is also good for monolingual students. – former Principal

the second language (L2). with exposure to their home language (L1) and to tive English speakers and English language learners as well as ESL and regular classroom teachers. LAT facilitator, both seasoned bilingual educators, ed this priority as well. The school's instructional students. The adult organizational structure reflect levels of school organization was responsible for all SY2006-SY2009, each school staff member at all materials, field trips, and in-service training. During qualified teachers, paraprofessionals, classroom school, ranging from classroom space to highly distribution of resources among all students at the education teacher in each grade level to provide na ESL-certified teacher collaborated with a regular leadership team (ILT) included the Principal and the Two-Way Bilingual program resulted in the equal From a structural perspective, the adoption of ₿

in the fourth grade, the new monolingual students did not have sufficient Spanish-language skills to ter the third grade to attend schools with Advancec students who were achievers to leave the school afqualified teacher. Another challenge to the school's Bilingual Program. By the former Principal's own challenges for the continuation of the Two-Way highly qualified replacements, which in turn createc to English. Furthermore, as ESL-trained teachers indicated that students needed increased exposure (MCAS) performance after its introduction in 1999 emerging challenges. For example, the students' to the Two-Way Bilingual Program in response to Over time, school staff reported adaptations made continue in Two-Way Bilingual classes. Unlike the students were replaced with monolingual students Work Classes (AWCs). When departing bilingual Two-Way Bilingual Program was the tendency of fied bilingual teacher, the school favored the highly highly qualified regular education and a less-qualiaccount, when faced with a choice between a retired or departed, the school had difficulty finding Massachusetts Comprehensive Assessment System earlier grades, which had roughly equal numbers

Learning from Consistently High Performing and Improving Schools for English Language Learners in Boston Public Schools

student bodies

to model the behaviors she expected her teachers to adopt. For example, when children presented behavior problems, she modeled cuinosity about what might be causing those behaviors rather than adopting a Judgmental attrude. One teacher observed the former Principal working with an ELL student, and it changed her attrude toward ELL of ELL students and native English speakers, the school's fourth and fifth grades typically enrolled fewer ELL students than native English speakers.

In brief, the former Principal of the Sarah Greenwood attributes the school's success with ELL students to the successful development of an "error-free" learning community. This safety for learning was also reflected in a sense of trust and camaraderie that changed the culture of the schoo to this day.

### Theme 2: Change is Collaborative and It Starts with Adults

to encourage experimentation and reflection. the reform of the Sarah Greenwood was creating tensive training in language development, provided cilitator who were Spanish-speakers, who had been One of the former Principal's reform strategies was and Collaborative Coaching Learning (CCL) cycles development models such as teacher study groups facilitate collaboration; and (3) using professional teachers to adopt; (2) using school organization to and modeling behaviors the Principal expected cluding (1) personally leading teacher study groups ture of isolation into a culture of collaboration, insupport structures conducive to transforming a culall levels of school organization. A crucial piece in students. Bilingual teachers also were involved at a structure to identify and address the needs of ELL ELL students themselves, and who had received ex-Rather, the presence of a Principal and of an LAT fa-ESL pull-out) to support the needs of ELL students. specialized structures (such as SEI classrooms, or for the benefit of students. The school did not have Principal firmly set the stage for adult collaboration tion, not top-down direction. Thus, the former teacher buy-in is built through genuine collaborageneral principles: change starts with adults, and was determined to change this based on two expectations. From the outset, the former Principa was a climate of distrust, coupled with low student working in isolation, with scarce support. There reports, she found a staff divided. Teachers were When the former Principal entered the school, she and It Starts with Adults

> students in general. Indeed, explicit reference in the school mission to the fact that "all students can and will learn" serves as evidence that this belief was not taken for granted. Modeling extended also to learning behaviors. Rather than mandating changes from above, instructional leaders took it upon themselves to work colaboratively with teachers in study groups, not just to design instruction, but also to help them select and prepare new materials, especially blingual materials. This modeling approach was also used by in-house and outside coaches who came to the school and demonstrated teaching strategies in the classroom. Collaboration was facilitated also by school orga-

the next strategies that can be sustained from one year to by grade span (K0-K2, first and second grade, third hear feedback. Grade level teams were organized and teacher study groups to share information and of the ILT used (multi) grade level team meetings, and different curriculum content areas. Members native English speakers, special education students), tion, different subgroups of learners (ELL students, (ILT) to grade level team meetings (GLMs), student across grade levels, and to brainstorm support is to allow teachers to discuss student performance One of the advantages of this cross-grade structure and fourth grades, fifth grade, and middle grades) cluding representatives of different levels of instruc-SY2006, the Sarah Greenwood ILT was large, 19 insupport team (SST), and teacher study groups. In nization, from the Instructional Leadership Team

... and I have information from the prior year. And I can see that they've been having problems before, I will ask. "How long have they had that problem? And what did you do to help them?"

Teacher

Teachers and administrators reported that the current structure of student support teams (SSTs) was also in place during SY2006-2009, and that they included teachers, students, parents, and a counselor or special needs coordinator if the student had one. These teams met monthly and served as a supervisory structure to ensure that teachers and students stayed on a plan to work on a range of issues, from academic to emotional<sup>20</sup> to family sisues. Also in place at the time were Teacher Study Groups, which consisted of groups of six to eight staff members, working a cross disciplines and

> grades in collaborative professional development. TSGs met once a week during common planning time while specialists covered their dasmoons, during union-approved professional development time (Ed/kestos, 2006). They were the primary vehicle for Collaborative Coaching and Learning vehicle for Collaborative Coaching and Learning (CCL) cycles. All school staff participated in study groups, initially facilitated by coaches, the Principal and the LAT facilitator, eventually this responsibility opportunities, and greater buy-in to reform efforts reaches report that study arounds and CCI order.

cycle has three main components. Teams meet debriefing meeting. Coaches provide one-on-one and analyzing their effects on students during a classroom practice. Classrooms become lab sites to review and discuss readings and relate them to ers and an instructional coach work together. Each six- to eight-week period in which a team of teachton Plan for Excellence describes a CCL cycle as a that the best professional development is "sus-SY2002. The program was based on the premise implementing new practices. support to teachers when they are in the process of where participants take turns demonstrating lesson: practice" (Boston Plan for Excellence, 2003). Bostained, collaborative, and connected to classroom Plan for Excellence that the district launched in instructional coaching model developed by Boston were at the root of school change. CCL was an Teachers report that study groups and CCL cycles

thinking skills, in addition to math skills. overhauled in 2007 when the school brought in a in their classroom. Indeed, math instruction was also adopted instructional practices to promote it reading and writing. Math and science teachers consensus on the meaning of this term and how to staff to define inference, she realized there was no higher order thinking skills. When she asked the first school-wide study subjects was inference and Outreach with the purpose of building higher order the Tutts Center for Engineering Education and Robotics and Engineering program developed by ing of inference went beyond the realm of literacy. ence, how to teach it, and how to assess it. Teach rather, as they found out, different kinds of inferbest practices literature to understand inference, or teach it. Immediately, teacher study groups ordered The former Principal remembers that one of the

In addition to developing inquiry and assessmentbased practice, Sarah Greenwood teachers attributed the collaborative climate of the school to CCL cycles. By turning their school into a "lab

> site," teachers worked with coaches (both in-house and external) who trained the teachers, encouraged them to try new teaching strategies, and also encouraged them to observe and be observed by colleagues and coaches for constructive feedback.

A specialist ... would come in and we would work on a specific skill each week for the month. And then she would come in a the end of the month and come observe us and see how she could help us...

It was tied to our practice. If we had a problem, we could say, "Listen, I tried X, Y and Z, it's not working. I tried it this way, I tried it that way. Can you come in and help?" She would also do modeling, ... "Okay, we'll try this." And we'd come back and talk about it.

We'd plan for the whole year, the books we were going to use, the curriculum, everything. We'd just map it all out with her.

So if we were all here and the students were here, I might teach a lesson or somebody else might teach a lesson. And then we would debrief and we would talk about the lesson and how it went. We'd have goals ahead of time of what we wanted to look for. So of what we wanted to look for. So of what we wanted to look for. So of wat we wanted to look for. So of wat we wanted to look for. So the watching. I found it to be very helpful.

# Teacher reflections about CCL cycles

One example of work done in TSGs was related to a curriculum gap identified when students were not performing well on the MC4S. The gap was in the fifth grade math curriculum, and was closed by changing the curriculum sequencing so that units from sixth grade math were moved to the fifth grade. In other instances, science and ELA teacher collaborated to provide writing opportunities across the curriculum.

In brief, the Sarah Greenwood School's success with ELL students is attributed to the successful development of an "error-free" learning community, together with a sense of trust and camaraderie that changed the culture of the school to this day.

Learning from Consistently High Performing and Improving Schools for English Language Learners in Boston Public Schools

such as "heirloom," celebrations. Another teacher reported teaching "homeless people." A first grade teacher was

the challenges they experience today teaching term "conditions" to encompass all. Teachers also ent kinds of weather, and using the more abstract the term "weather conditions" by depicting differ observed introducing the concept "tradition" with academic vocabulary, especially abstract words such as "heirloom," "survival," "blindness," and about their own family traditions, such as birthday tions, and by engaging students in a conversation visual representations of different cultural celebra-

In interviews with current teachers, they discussed

or finding already-made visual and audio materials rested mainly on teachers. were not available during the study period, which up a wealth of visual resources. These resources cess to the Internet on large screens, thus opening classrooms, the school had acquired SmartBoards early elementary grades. By the time we observed presenting vocabulary through bilingual songs in implied that the responsibility of designing and/ and iPod Touches that were designed to provide ac-

training, informed decisions she made as in curriculum and instruction. All of these groups in order to support teachers' changes instruction; and to leading teacher study data to develop and implement changes in planning time; to closely examining student together, at first by having to share commor bilingual and monolingual teachers to work strongly encouraging previously estranged a separate part of the building for years; to Transitional Bilingual Education program in bilingual students had been relegated to a grade level to contiguous classrooms after and monolingual students of the same based paradigm; to re-assigning bilingual ing the school from a deficit to a strengthtimes in the study. Pushing refers to shiftschool reform goals was mentioned several data." "Pushing" as a strategy to attain "helped us push ..., always guided by the her personal and professional experiences leader of the Sarah Greenwood. In addition language, as well as her extensive academic learning and teaching English as a second native Spanish speaker whose experiences Greenwood as a seasoned educator and The former Principal came to the Sarah

and laid the foundation for success in that changes took place prior to the study years.

> additional support closely with small groups of students who needed supervision of a paraprofessional, teachers worked gradually took on more responsibility for learncomfort and control over their learning. As they good instructional models for all students. Teachers col (SIOP) and Readers and Writers Workshop as ing independently or in small groups, under the This structure was found to give K-5 youngsters the story, and re-reading it a couple of days later. reading the story, asking questions, going back to and Writers' Workshop for teaching literacy – i.e., about the Sheltered Immersion Observation Protostudents, most staff members at the school speak When asked about instruction that worked for ELI reported liking the scaffolding provided by Readers

of Spanish for clarification, and the multimodal by the SIOP were observable during classroom language. Many instructional strategies endorsed presentation of vocabulary and new concepts. In tives in relation to curriculum frameworks, the use visits, including: clear posting of language objecnot only for ELL students, but for all students at the this instructional approach was found to be useful The SIOP, on the other hand, facilitated the accordance with SIOP, teachers were observed school, as was the early introduction of academic instruction. Like Readers' and Writers' Workshop, sheltering of content accompanied with language

"Push the Mainstream to Accommodate"

ongoing improvement and as "good teaching" the focus on inference is instituted as an area for took the form of teacher running records. Today that moves beyond basic reading and vocabulary

instruction

developed through those readings. Monitoring

an inference from it. pieces of information, and then make more information, evaluate many than that, to be able to synthesize sion. But we need them to go further makes them, like reading comprehenwhat that kind of evidence sort of answering basic skills, demonstrating consistent and pretty proficient at order thinking skills. So they're pretty need our students to get better higher levels and subject matter is that we -ILT member we've found, pretty much across grade I think one of the biggest things that

constructed math tests, MEPA, MELA-O, and MCAS tive and summative assessment data. According to to individual student needs was the use of formalevel skills the following year. to predict which students might not attain grade summaries on the Spring MCAS scores were used and also by language status. Item analysis report gregated student scores on these measures by race, were all used to inform instruction. Teachers disag-Reading Inventory (SRI), writing samples, teachermental Reading Assessment (DRA), the Stanford the study period, SY2006-SY2009. The Developinterviewees, assessment drove instruction during Another example of the school's ability to respond

the sixth grade. This gap was addressed through district math curriculum and pacing guide until in the fifth grade MCAS that were not covered by a three-day in-service institute held in late August to changes in sequencing. examine student data and prepare for the upcoming year. One year, the school identified questions These report summaries were examined annually, at

period.

 Teacher day, I think, "Okay, what do I do?" talk to each other. And if it's a bad staff... that sense of ease that we can comfort level that we have within the I don't know if you can snapshot the

# and Support Them Theme 3: We Know Our Students Well

the inclusive nature of classroom assignment and of a focus on ELL students as possible, given that to sustain high expectations for all, with as much instruction made it hard to distinguish what worked This theme captures what it took for the school among adults as the first step toward change.

opment retreat that the school conducts yearly to that is widely remembered in the school has to do of data-driven instructional design. One such effor and weaknesses, and set instructional priorities for review student assessment data, identify strengths during a late-summer three-day professional develthe need for a focus on inference was identified ence in particular. The Principal remembered that with improving higher order thinking skills, inferinquiry created the foundation for the development As mentioned previously, CCL cycles' emphasis on

were reading, and what kinds of inference were

way that I teach. that comfort between each other, And I don't think – if we didn't have of community that we have in here, it go to anybody. And I think that sense And I just don't have to wait.... I can could go over to the students in the I don't think it would have gone, it notice that, they can recognize that. really helps. And I think the students

In the previous section, we discussed relationships

for ELL students from what worked for all students

the school decided to focus on improving the first the upcoming school year. start. In the first grade, students were monitored 1) has been strong in order to give students a head Traditionally, the early elementary program (K1, K2 grade as a first step toward whole-school reform content areas throughout the year. For example, for measuring student progress in other skills and helped establish regular in-house mechanisms The assessment of student progress on inference eled Books (available in English and Spanish) they closely to determine which Fountas and Pinnell Lev

of out-of-school time support included "Guided

In addition, family involvement practices included

and focused on pointing out to them ways to reinabout the importance of interacting with mothers success in literacy. The former Principal spoke elements of parent education for their children's a result of these actions.

ration between school and home that developed as also reported this sense of non-judgmental collaboproviding an extra mattress to a family whose material needs. In one case, a teacher reported members of the staff identified and tried to meet visits conducted prior to the start of the school year, neighborhood safety. For example, during home tional support related to poverty, immigration, and learn about needs for economic and/or socio-emowithin and beyond the classroom and the school, is impacted by non-academic developmental needs Knowing that each student's academic performance socio-emotional health, and extracurricular needs. skills, but also to the student's family context, school in reference not only to students' academic

school-age child was sleeping on the floor. Parents

support received grade-specific math and read-

strategies such as visualization, reflection, and cess," a direct teaching program focused on reading Reading," "Knowing Math," and "Soar to Sucing tutoring from the school's teachers. Examples Students who could attend before- and after-schoo MCAS preparation were ELL students. not all students in afterschool reading, math, and tion. Teachers reported that, currently, a majority if thinking skills, (c) math, and (d) MCAS preparaideas and reading comprehension, (b) higher order ment are (a) literacy, specifically communicating currently recognize as requiring academic reinforceenrolled in programs. Some areas that teachers and English for afterschool support, and about two students were identified for reinforcement in math administrators estimate that about 30% of all To supplement interventions during the school day.

making connections (EdVestors, 2006). Participat-

with writing. Knowing that mothers were likely to dismiss their children's doodling as not "real" the parent was not reading with the child. children about a book they were reading, even if need for positive reinforcement that would build writing, the Principal would explain to them the also encouraged parents to ask questions to their their child's confidence and interest in writing. She force their young children's initial experimentations

as now, parents had access to their teachers' cell was, and still is, in charge of translating all materiand other activities. The current school librarian home visits, breakfast clubs, Friends of the Families, engagement in schooling was facilitated through dened with child and work responsibilities. Family and support to parents, some of whom were burreached out to all families and provided resources During SY2006-SY2009, the school staff proactively phone numbers. responsibility for calling and visiting families. Ther als to Spanish. Currently, paraprofessionals take

In terms of family involvement in education, not al instruction within the classroom. interactions with families, just as they differentiated rent teacher spoke eloquently of "differentiating" ways, especially parents of ELL students. One curparents were expected to be involved in the same

like we said. We did like a timeline for the parents you haven't contacted, Early elementary teacher a timeline of their lives. and the parents helped them to write where they set up and made pictures at home. You have different projects, ideas for things to help their children you send home notices, you send home ate instruction with the parents...So the students. You have to differentilike differentiating instruction within The more I think about it, it's kind of

thirds of that number or 20% of students actually

the Sarah Greenwood reaches out to families to

the school provided afterschool support. Current

the last ten minutes of a specialty class.

time blocks, such as fifteen minutes during lunch or ELA or math classes. Sessions would occur in small modified slightly in order to avoid interferences with times and matched with a qualified teacher or spewhereby students are pulled out during selected through slight modifications of the schedule, school support was, and continues to be, provided for academic support during the school day. During The former Principal arranged the school schedule

that there is an understanding that a student's in the mission statement. This perspective means

The school sees students holistically, as proclaimed

Support for Home Life

life outside the classroom and beyond the school

students well" is an often-heard expression at the impact academic performance. "We know our

Extended Learning Time

cialist to work on specific needs. The schedule was

to provide students with maximum opportunities

they observe that in class and extended-day support be initiated by ILT members based on formative or

summative assessment results; or by teachers when student by student. Student referrals to SSTs can SSTs meet once a week to assess student progress a special educator, an occupational therapist, a

systems have not been effective.

Support for the Whole Student Involves

School Day Support achievement practices of family engagement supported their and (3) student support teams (SST). In addition during the school day; (2) extended learning time tures for additional academic support: (1) support ment instrument, the school offered three strucbehind through teacher observation or an assess-For students who were identified as academically

group of specialists including an administrator, day. SSTs were, and still are, a multi-disciplinary

counselor (if relevant), and a bilingual teacher.

time offered during, before, and after the school support teams (SST), or "safety nets," for those During the study period, the school had student

who needed support beyond the extended learning

mended by the SIOP.

temporary, they are examples of practices recom

moved in and out of afterschool tutoring as needed materials covered in class that day. Students were

Student Support Teams

by a member of the ILT to ensure continuity with instruction. Afterschool instruction was supervised

ing students therefore received a "double dose" of

involving her life. Although these reports are con-Helen Keller, prior to engaging in literacy activities reported using mini-lessons to introduce topics that

may not be familiar to students, such as the life of

schedule. cational activity with their children on their own parents an opportunity to be involved in an edusubject did not require prior knowledge and gave children work on a project about their lives. This for parents who were less involved to help their This particular teacher created an opportunity

#### 0 **Conclusions and Lessons** for Other Schools

shared practices. study schools and determine whether they were cutting analysis – i.e., to compare them with other are documented for the purposes of the crosssuch a broad framework. The practices, however, for schools in general, not just for ELL students. It practices we were observing were best practices is enough empirical support to be considered in the education of ELL students for which there was beyond the scope of this study to be guided by with the school, it became clear that some of the focused exclusively on domains of school practice The theoretical framework that guided our research "evidence-based." However, as we became familia

# tools for institutional change Modeling and collaboration were effective

ELL students (Waxman et al., 2007). Thus, this case study confirms the importance of collaboration for improvement, and support and develop teachers of ing force that creates a sense of safety in taking porting staff through changes, serve as a stabilizshare decision-making responsibility with the school to have Principals like the Sarah Greenwood's, who Effective schools for ELL students have been found is that change is collaborative and starts with adults important premise of change described in this study mulating and implementing a vision of equity. One The success of the Sarah Greenwood rests on a achieving institutional change for ELL students. risks for school improvement, focus on continuous community, assume the role of guiding and sup-The Principal's own life experiences were key in fornclusive classrooms and cross-grade level teams. story of change that broke down divisions to create

### clear expectations with standards-based learning outcomes and ELL students benefited from being in schools

standards-based instruction. out-of-school-time support in order to keep up with should be noted though, that ELL students particial., 2007) included in our theoretical framework. It lum. This suggests that ELL students may require that was targeted and aligned with daytime curricu pated in large numbers in extended day instruction a California evaluation of 237 schools (Williams et those objectives. These findings replicate those of support structures to assist all students to reach teachers developed instructional approaches and learning objectives were standards aligned; the itself with increased language proficiency. The below-grade-level performance was not seen as ELL students as for native English speakers. ELL school a vision of high expectations for all students The Sarah Greenwood's Principal instilled in the "normal" and as something that would resolve and used the same performance benchmarks for

# tion led to better student performance Using data-driven inquiry to improve instruc

teams, and teacher study groups. ship Team, grade level teams, student support teachers of ELL students in the Instructional Leaderan inclusive school organization that gave voice to dents. This data-inquiry based approach supported MCAS to determine learning objectives for ELL sturesponses on the ELA and Math subtests of the Greenwood used itemized analysis of student and instruction led to higher outcomes. The Sarah assessment data to improve student achievement students, (Williams et al., 2007) found that using The school's focus on setting In the case of ELL

# Cultural understanding and validation were necessary supports for the whole student.

When staff at the Sarah Greenwood spoke of

backgrounds of ELL students were valued. Inwhere Spanish ability and the various cultural between teachers and parents created a climate teachers and administrators, among students, and use of Spanish in classrooms and hallways, among and recommending alternatives, such as encouristrators to highlight cultural practices that were their teachers was advantageous. Understanding (Tellez & Waxman, 2005). ELL education with a focus on Latino ELL students recommended as an effective practice by experts on deed validating students' ethnic identity has been agement to build confidence and self-esteem. The inconsistent with school practices, such as criticism, also valuable, as it enabled teachers and adminparents' cultural practices around parenting was at school, not only among themselves, but also with and their parents could speak their home language and their home languages. The fact that students came from, the kinds of stressors they faced daily, holistically, including the cultural communities they in terms of their academic outcomes, but rather knowing their students, they did not just mean

nicate with parents (Delgado-Gaitan, 2004). school offers a variety of formal events to commuof strategies to communicate with parents, and (d) strategies for family engagement, including (a) Greenwood practiced a number of evidence-based when they come to school, (c) school uses a variety personnel who are available to speak with parents their language and culture, (b) school hires bilingual school and teachers reach out to parents through The school visit also confirmed that the Sarah

### professional development, and training on formative use of data Feachers liked on-going, in-house

for teachers. oped with in-house coaches facilitated help-seeking working. Also, the relationship of trust that develtions arose about classroom practices that were not as they could provide ongoing support when quespreferred having in-house math and LAT coaches, a culture of trust and collaboration. They also specific skills they needed to build, and for creating ing and Learning (CCL) cycles for targeting the Repeatedly, teachers praised Collaborative Coach-

and the Principal (Saunders et al., 2009). (1) training teachers to use formative assessment and student learning with the support of the ILT meetings were focused on examining instruction instruction for ELL students who fall behind; and (3) other specialists to effectively deliver small-group to guide instruction; (2) training teachers and (IES) (Gersten et al., 2007). The practices included: recent Practice Guide issued by the U.S. Depart-SY2006-SY2009 were highly recommended in a that the Sarah Greenwood engaged in during Professional development practices similar to those in the early grades. In addition, grade level team training teachers to teach academic English starting ment of Education's Institute of Education Sciences

conditions for academic success for ELL students, the spirit of collaboration created through strong data-driven assessment and instructional design, wide. Teachers' empowerment and dedication to who intentionally adopted a collaborative leadercomprehensive reform brought about by a Principal SY2006-SY2009 was the result of a process of and all students efforts to reach out to the community created the professional development models, and the school's ship style that spread buy-in for change school-In conclusion, the Sarah Greenwood's success in

> <sup>10</sup> Under Boston's student assignment plan, the city is divided into three geographic "zones" (East, West, and North) for elementary and middle schools. Students may apply for: schools in the zone in which they live; schools in other zones if the schools are within their "walk zone", and K-8 schools citywide. and entry for siblings of current students. within a one mile "walk zone" for elementary schook The assignment algorithm prioritizes applicants

- The data on teacher qualifications come from the MA Department of Elementary and Secondary teacherdata.aspx ). Education (http://profiles.doe.mass.edu/state\_report/
- <sup>18</sup> The Interim Principal, a 21-year school veteran new permanent Principa school starting SY2012. who held positions of increasing responsibility, from teacher to assistant Principal, led the school for two school years following the Principal's departure. A cipal was appointed to lead the
- <sup>1</sup> During SY2006 it had ten members (EdVestors,
- <sup>20</sup> Counselors do not have Spanish speaking ability 2006)
- currently, which limits support for ELL students to those who are MEPA Levels 3 and 4.

\$





"A PERFECT STORM": A STEADILY IMPROVING SCHOOL FOR ENGLISH LANGUAGE LEARNERS

# A School Context

The Ellis Elementary School is a K-5 elementary school located in the Roxbury section of Boston. During SY2009, the school served 328 students; 35% were native speakers of Spanish and 40% were students of limited English proficiency (LEPs). In the school as a whole, 55.5% of students were Latino, 40.5% were Black, 2% were White, and 2% were multi-radal. Asian, or Native American. Students are assigned to the school according to the BPS student assignment plar,<sup>27</sup> and the school is one of 19 BPS elementary schools with a Spanishspecific SEI program for LEP students.

Of the 78 LEP students (81% of all LEPs) who took. the MEPA in April 2009, 12.8% were at MEPA Level 1, 9% were at MEPA Level 2, 18% were at MEPA Level 3, 38.5% were at MEPA Level 4, and 1.9% were at MEPA Level 5. LEP students at each grade level spanned the range of MEPA levels.

During SY2009, there were 29.1 full-time equivalent (FE) staff members at the Ellis School for a student-teacher ratio of 10.9 to 1 (BPS ratio is 12.8 to 1). Five FTE teachers (17%) were teaching ELL-related assignments. One hundred percent

> of teachers were licensed in their assigned position and 100% of core classes were taught by highly qualified teachers; both figures are slightly higher than the district averages of 98% and 96% respectively. In terms of the racial make-up of the teaching staff, 37% of teachers were White, 34% were Black, 24% were Latino, 3 % were Native American, and 2% were Asian.<sup>22</sup>

In SY2009, the percentage of students from lowincome households was higher than BPS district rates for both students of limited English proficiency and those who are English proficient. For Ellis students of limited English proficient. For ellis students, it was more than 20 percentage points higher. The mobility rate at Ellis was higher for both LEP students (15.6%) and EP students (12.9%) compared to BPS LEP students (9.8%) and EP students (8.1%).

In terms of engagement outcomes, attendance rates at Ellis were slightly lower than BPS rates, and rates of suspension and grade retention at Ellis were lower for students of limited English proficiency, while higher for English proficient students. Academically, Ellis students performed well on

# Table 5.1. Ellis Elementary School Enrollment Defined by Native Language, English Language Proficiency, and ELL Program Participation, SY2009

Total		AILE	All Ellis (328)		
Native	Native English Speaker (NES)	Na	tive Speaker	Native Speakers of Other Languages (NSOL)	uages (NSOL)
Language	(197) (60%)			(131) (40%) <sup>a</sup>	
ancinac	English Proficient (EP) (232) (71%)	<sup>9</sup> ) (232) (71%)			Limited
Proficiency	NES	NSOL-EP	FLEP	Englist	English Proficient (LEP) (96) (29%) <sup>b</sup>
Drogram				Not in ELL	IN ELL
Particination	Not in ELL Program (232) (71%)	1 (232) (71%)		Prog	Prog
- unicipation				(27) (8%)	(69) (21%)
Native speake	<sup>a</sup> Native speakers of Spanish were 87% of NSOL. Other languages including Haitian Creole and Cape Verdean were 1% or less	or annunne inc	Indian Haitian	Crock bree along	
of NSOL.			nund Lanan	Ciecie alla Cabe	Verdean were 1% c

Table 5.2. Selected Student Indicators, SY2009:

	Ellis LEP %	Ellis EP %	BPS ES LEP % BPS ES EP %	BPS ES EP %
Low Income (% Eligible for free/reduced-price lunch)	97.9%	96.1%	91.6%	77.4%
Mobility (% not in the same school for October and June)	15.6%	12.9%	9.8%	8.1%
Students with Disabilities	10.4%	17.2%	17.6%	20.1%
LEP = Limited English Proficiency, EP = English Proficient; BPS ES = Boston Public Elementary Schools	English Proficient; BPS	ES = Boston Public E	Elementary Schools	

# Table 5.3. Selected Student Outcomes, SY2009<sup>a</sup>

	Number of Ellis LEP	Ellis	Ellis	BPS ES	BPS ES
	Students with Data	LEP %	EP %	LEP %	EP %
Median Attendance	96	94.4%	91.7%	96.1%	95.0%
Suspension	96	0%	5.2%	2.0%	3.3%
Retained in Grade	69	5.8% <sup>b</sup>	6.7%	6.0%	4.1%
Passed ELA MCAS°	17	100%	84.4%	64.9%	80.0%
Proficient in ELA MCAS	11	35.3% <sup>b</sup>	42.2%	13.3%	39.6%
Passed Math MCAS	17	82.4%	96.8%	61.8%	76.3%
Proficient in Math MCAS		41.2% <sup>b</sup>	55.6%	17.8%	34.1%
Passed Science MCAS	2	P <sup>-</sup>	90.0%	45.1%	72.0%
Proficient in Science MCAS	,	-d	36.7%	5.3%	21.7%
*LEP = Limited English Proficiency; EP = English Proficient; BPS ES = Boston Public Elementary Schools b Data for this cell is n<10.	r; EP = English Pro	ficient; BPS ES = B	oston Public Eleme	ntary Schools	
<sup>o</sup> MCAS data includes grades 3-5 for ELA and mathematics and grade 5 for science. While case study site selection looked at MCAS and/ciency in FLA and mathematics only for students at MEPA levels 3 and 4 here the numces is to mesent outcomes	or ELA and mather	natics and grade 5 udents at MEPA lev	for science. While c	ase study site selec e numose is to pres	tion looked at

• UNAS data includes grades 3-5 for ELA and mathematics and grade 5 for science. While case study site selection looked at MCAS proficiency in ELA and mathematics only for students at MEPA levels 3 and 4, here the purpose is to present outcomes for the school as a why include all lest takens as well as pass and proficiency rates.
<sup>4</sup> Data not reported for categories where n<10.</p>

suggest caution in interpreting these results since patterns could fluctuate due to individual diffreences. Pass and proficiency rates for Ellis LEP students are mostly lower compared to their Ellis BP counterparts, but higher when compared to BBS LEP students. Except for the MCAS ELA proficiency rate, Ellis LEP students also scored higher than BPS protents.

During the period in which this school showed the steady improvement with ELL students that led to its identification in this project, the Principal at the time had begun his tenure as Principal in SY1990, after being a bilingual teacher in the Boston Public Schools for fifteen years. He himself was an English language learner who is bilingual in Spanish

and English.

During his tenure, the mission of the Ellis School was developed to read:

The David A. Ellis community – students, staff, parents, neighborhoods, agencies, universities, and business partners – will provide an effective and enriched education in a safe and supportive environment focused on strong skill development and preparation for productive and responsible membership in society. (Ellis Elementary School, 2006)

ELL students, coupled with teachers' strong desire ELL students aligned with his, and with those of the developed when he brought in a human resource change from the time the former Principal started, The Ellis School underwent a dramatic demographi alignment of views about what would work with math coach, as they would find out. This strong the LAT facilitator – whose views for educating This case study describes the "perfect storm" that cal mass of native Spanish speakers at the school. needs of bilingual students when there was a critieducation a priority, it became easier to support the at the school, and that while he always made ELL historical tensions between Black and Latino groups now, when more than half of the students are when the school was 81% African American, to Latino. The former Principal reports that there were

Learning from Consistently High Performing and Improving Schools for English Language Learners in Boston Public Schools

to improve their own ELL instruction, created the conditions for a transformation that, like a perfect storm, in a short period of time would change ELL education at the Ellis for the better.

The school has experienced two leadership changes since the former Principal left after \$72009.<sup>21</sup> As a result of differing commitments and visions, some of the ELL-related practices that were implemented, as well as some of the key staff responsible for facilitating those practices during that period, are no longer evident at the school.<sup>24</sup>

# B Key Themes in Success with Educating English Language Learners

facilitator two or three times a week. in SEI classrooms, which were usually smaller in ready to move to regular education, they were kept socio-emotional needs of each specific student. carefully considered this transition through discus-LAT facilitator, math coach, and classroom teachers education classrooms. At the time of the study, the Levels 4 and 5 are to be transitioned to regular current BPS policy is that students who reach MEPA classroom with students at MEPA Levels 1-3. The Currently at each grade level, there is one SEI where they teach all subjects except the specials the SEI teachers have self-contained classrooms guage proficiency levels. As an elementary school classroom work to assess students' English lan-As a Language Specific SEI program school, Ellis size and had extra academic support from the LAT They reported that if students were not deemed sions that took into account all available data and Elementary uses student MEPA scores as well as

In our case study of the Ellis, we found three in more detail under the headings: and writing. Finally, we found that through this was improving instruction, particularly in reading inquiry, professional development, and coaching eling, and teaming. The major focus of data-based We found that the leadership for ELL education in for the school's improvement with ELL education. ument review which multiple stakeholders credited themes from our interviews, observations, and doccollective efficacy. These key themes are described sional collaboration developed leading to a sense of focused work across the faculty, a culture of profesregular education teachers through coaching, modmath coach, who built the capacity of both SEI and the school included the Principal, LAT facilitator, and

> The Principal Created Conditions for "a Perfect Storm"

"What is the Small, High Leverage Thing that would give us the Biggest Bang for our Buck?" Collective Efficacy

### Theme 1: The Principal Created Conditions for "a Perfect Storm"

We use the term Perfect Storm to refer to the purto work extra time to provide them. enough to teach ELL students; he needed more he experienced that equality of resources was not English language learners, which he constructed for the school. That vision was one of equity for poseful recruitment and deployment of resources resources than regular education teachers, and had views about equity were shaped when, as a teacher rather than through a mathematical formula. His as providing resources based on teachers' needs, becoming a principal, all of which shaped his visior years of experience as a bilingual teacher before learner in the Boston Public Schools, and had many SY2006-SY2009 had been an English language for the benefit of ELL students. The Principal during

I came in to the job with the perspective of trying to make sure that English language learners not only were represented in all aspects of the school, that in particular we were making sure that they were getting equal access to curriculum. – former Principal

The Principal during the study period possessed two key leadership traits which supported the transformation of ELL education at the Ellis: vision and trust in his staff. His vision was that English language learners would achieve at the same level as native English speakers, which they were not doing at the time that he took over leadership of the school in SY1990. His vision for ELL students was that his staff would see the academic potential of ELL students and help them realize it. At the time, this vision required a change in attitudes and perceptions about ELL students among staff.

A mindset ... that when you look at a student, you don't see [him/her] with a deficit, you see [him/her] with [his] her] potential, and you look at each individual in that way, that [he/she] can move forward. - LAT facilitator.

Because the teaching staff did not have the knowledge, skills, or collaborative habit required for excellent ELL instruction, former Principal needed to create changes in attitudes and teaching practice. He brought resources to the school, in the forms of professional development and staffing that would address these needed changes.

LAT facilitator

I realized that we had a lot of English language learners in the regular ed classrooms, which made all classrooms English learning classrooms...

rooms English learning classrooms... I needed to find a way to let them understand that dynamic, and what it is that's required of them. And so, we did a significant part of our 18 hours (of professional development) just understanding SIOP. The teachers started to realize that they had a responsibility for those students, and as we learned that, we realized that it was not good instruction for English language learners, it was good instruction for everybody. So that was the foundation of it. – former Principal

Thus, the former Principal's vision included integrating not only the English language learners but also their teachers with the regular education staff. For this purpose, he created structures that facilitated collaboration between teachers of ELL students and regular education teachers. For example, he changed the structure of the teacher teams. At the same time, he realized that all teachers in the building needed training to teach ELL students, not just for the sake of ELL students but for the sake of the sake of

It was important for me, when I did my alignment, that the teacher teams were comprised of not just regular ed but also bilingual ed teachers on the same team. – former Principal

He also had the vision to see that the teachers in his building needed to work on the four categories [SEI training].

In addition to the four-category SEI training, he understood the value of having a ful-time math coach to support teachers. He creatively used his budget to fund that position at a time when the position was only funded to be part time.

The Principal also knew that some of the ELL teaching and learning expertise would need to come from outside the building. He was a leader who was not afraid to acknowledge the limits of his own ability to directly lead that change, encouraged applications to bring in additional resources, and identified strong teachers of ELL students who could become teacher leaders.

We had a principal at the time who was not necessarily satisfied, in my opinion, with some of the things that he was seeing, and needed the support. So he was open to, "We need something here." - former Math coach

At the same time, the Principal recognized the need to delegate and empower teachers, and for that purpose he turned to two key staff: the LAT tacilitator and the math coach.

## Instructional Coaches Were Given Responsibility For Empowering Teachers

The LAT facilitator was hired in SY2007 as an ESL trained teacher in the building (some teachers had training in Categories 1, 2, and 3 but not in ESL). A trilingual English language learner herself, she had experience as an ESL teacher in a Two-Way Bilingual immersion school with a majority of Spanish-speaking ELL students in California. The ESL teacher/ LAT facilitator experienced a similar transition when a restrictive language policy passed in California a few years earlier. This experience made her an ideal

> and late for the Elis School. She was knowledgable about sheltering English for content lessons and had worked with a highly qualified Elementary ESL mentor teacher herself, as part of a teacher education program in California. When she came to the Elis, she was not only a dedicated teacher, but also was willing to work with other teachers. She described her role as LAT facilitator at Elis as "a titlet bit of everything," including mentoring, coaching, collaborating with teachers, and compliance One SEI teacher remembers that she introduced to her the concept of differentiating instruction based on students' English proficiency levels.

From the outset of her ferure, the LAT facilitator worked with approximately half of ELL students in the building, specifically in SEL diasrooms where the majority of students were at MEPA Levels 1-3, and also collaborated with SEI diasroom teachers one hour a day. Instruction included both whole-group instruction and small differentiated groups based on English proficiency level. In the LAT facilitator's first year at the school, she and the encouraged constant discussion, reflection, and planning. As coaches, they did not have their own diasrooms and were not administrators, but they had each other.

The math coach, who had been at the school since 2004, supported teachers by working with individual struggling students, with small groups of students on specific skills, and co-teaching mini lessons in classrooms. She had a general knowledge of all the students in the school, not just ELL students, as well as teachers' strengths and weaknesses. The former Principal early on recognized her value to his leadership team and empowered her to take on ELL leadership.

In SY2007, Category 2 training was offered through Teach First, which the LAT facilitator led with two other in-house category-trained teachers. In SY2008, she was formally designated as LAT facilitator and began to convene regular meetings of the SEI teachers as the Language Acquisition Team. She continued to meet one-on-one with all teachers of ELL students, including regular education teachers, to review progress for every ELL student. During SY2008, the LAT facilitator was working one hour a day in K1 and K2 SEI classrooms. Through their time and conversations together, the LAT facilitator and math coach developed awareness not only of

> Leachers' learning needs, but also of their own. In June 2007, they applied for training that would bring in an external facilitator of data-driven inquiry work (described below) based on a participatory model of school reform. Thus grew a cohesive approach between the LAT facilitator, the math coach, and teachers as critical partners. These two coaches became key leaders of a process of change for ELL students and their teachers at the school. They "broke the barrier into the classrooms" (SE teacher) to start the conversations about improving ELL teaching and learning. A key factor in the coaches' ability to work closely

A key racor in the coaches ability to work crossivy with teachers and build leadership for ELL students was the Principal's trust in their decisions. Because the math coach had been at the school for a number of years, there was already a trusting relationship between her and the Principal. He trusted her content knowledge and her skill as a professional developer.

It is not a very common experience to have a Principal who wants to be transparent about what they know, what they don't know, and how they can be supportive. – SAM team member

He convened regular meetings with the LAT facilitator and the math coach, where they had conversations that led to key decisions about policy and practice in the school. The former Principal trusted the two coaches to help him gather information about the instructional needs of students and professional development needs for the staff as a whole.

Having those eyes and ears for the Principal was very positive, and then using that information to do a little bit more purposeful planning around professional development, around how to deploy my time, about how to identify general school needs, but also grade level needs, [supported the Principal]. – Math coach

In time, the coaches made decisions each year on how to spend their time, whether in a classroom with a struggling teacher for ESL time, convening inquiry team meetings, providing mentoring or professional development, collecting and analyzing data, or meeting with families.

### SEI Teaching And Learning **Coaches Were Catalysts For Improving**

use them independently until she adopted new practices and was ready to planning and modeling instruction in the classroom LAT facilitator's role as coaching her through lesson lum and instruction. One SEI teacher described the in the benefits of peer collaboration around curricuthey spent their time, they also built teachers' trust trust and authority over key decisions about how Not only did the coaches have the former Principal<sup>§</sup>

 SEI teacher to plan. other things, but we would still meet own with the kids and she was doing couple of months, I was more on my still meet to plan. And I guess after a together, and over time, I would do ate the instruction. We would plan would divide the children to differentibe learning from her, and then we would break the kids up. So I would would model lessons, and then we kids and I worked with her, and she So every day during my ESL time, my the one who taught me what to do. I would credit [the LAT facilitator] as more of the instruction, but we would

ELA expressed an interest in a math focus. At the mindset of ongoing learning at the school, several same time, one regular education teacher wanted whose training had been more heavily focused on improving their teaching of ELL students. Teachers that they felt would be most helpful to them in teachers discussed the professional development in Categories 1, 2, and 3. As evidence of the ing the study period, most of the staff was trained into their expertise for improving instruction. Durtor and math coach, with time most came to tap retention of highly qualified staff and their teaching A major accomplishment for the school was its nable than others to working with the LAT facilitaassignments. While some teachers were more ame

exemplars of sheltered English instruction:

- Regular education teacher students the unit, and how she reaches the ELL watching what that teacher does with and they have six ELL students. Just a first grade classroom with 22 kids, an exemplar classroom, [for example] I would love to see videotapes, like

has focused on "wide instead of deep" professional ing were translated into classroom practice. would ensure that professional development learn-English instruction, a site-based mentoring program The LAT facilitator suggested that while the district development in the four categories of sheltered

board with reform efforts. data showed that all third grade student outcomes one grade level. When, in the second year of SAM, commitment, a process he called "a dance." Percompensating teachers for their dedication and meet this need, he created incentives and ways of change would require extra time from teachers. To development, data-based inquiry, and instructional had improved, fourth grade teachers jumped on success with ELL students and with all students at haps one of his most powerful levers was to show The former Principal recognized that professional

there was a payoff. ognized that it was a lot more work, [pause]. So that even though they recgave the fourth grade teachers a little [Warning] in the previous year's MCAS Special Ed students, was at a level one graders, not even one, including the The fact that none of our third We had some success to show them. former Principal

grade.25 which included ELL students, now in the fourth the team worked with the same cohort of students Thus, in the second year of SAM implementation,

## Theme 2: "What is the Small, High Leverage Thing That Would Give Us the

grant by the Carnegie Corporation to work with of data-based inquiry by applying and winning a team member). tions and "on the students moving forward" (SAM team at the school focused on their inquiry quesguiding questions, ways of identifying patterns such as the inquiry framework, data spreadsheets student work, by grade. SAM provided resources involved analysis of student-level data, including termediary organization in Boston. The SAM model staff at the Boston Plan for Excellence (BPE), an in-University of New York (CUNY)26 and was being Model (SAM), a program that originated at the City a facilitator from the Scaffolded Apprenticeship gained access to external coaching and facilitation ELL education. In addition, in SY2008, the school to training and empowering teachers to improve and highly qualified coaches who were dedicated The first theme established that, during the study follow-up accountability processes to keep the SAM students, templates for intervention plans, and in data, ways of focusing on specific groups of implemented in several Boston Public Schools by years, the school had in place both a Principal Biggest Bang for Our Buck?

orative team (rather than the leader making the based inquiry cycles to lead school improvement to leaders of capacity development at the school changing the role of principals from school leaders for ELL students. brought in with SAM would result in improvement decisions), but he trusted that the process that he some discomfort at being a member of a collab-The former Principal acknowledges experiencing responsible and accountable for the use of data-The SAM team of leaders thus created becomes This model's approach to school reform is based or

and the sole focus was: how do we could not work for a principal that had It became, as I said, not just the of us putting everything on the table trusted them in the process, it was all people trusted me in the process and I one member of a team.... The more and more, it became easier to be just hard, but as I started to release more a big ego. At first it was a little bit plus the third grade teachers... It coaches, but it became the SAM team

> students? skills that they need to be successful former Principal and how do our students gain the improve instruction for our students,

in which the current assessments did not give indicators of those skills. developed new assessments that were more valid enough information about student skills; they then of MCAS performance. They also identified areas (DRA), and found that they were not predictive (SRI) and Developmental Reading Assessment based assessments, (Stanford Reading Inventory whole-school literacy data that year. Progress was in SY2009, and began the process of looking at With a consistent external SAM facilitator from BPE and Ellis Staff. The team looked at the districtreported quarterly in a newsletter to the Principal achievement at the third and fourth grade levels the team systematically examined student literacy

reading the sentence? answer if you're not even sure they're How can you look at a multiple choice texts, so we had to do running records. We weren't sure they could read the the clear picture of those students. [The MCAS] didn't necessarily tell us SAM team member

MCAS. Responses, predicted proficiency on subtests of the of Student Thinking in Reading (FAST-R) and Open different assessments, the Formative Assessments team members found that student performance or Through analysis of multiple data sources, SAM

of ELL students for the two years of the grant: on the upper grade SEI classrooms. Specifically, grade and from fourth to fifth grade" (SAM team grades (Grades 3-5), outcomes declined. Specifi-Another finding of the SAM team was that ELL and fourth grade students which included a group they decided that they would focus on third grade member). This observation gave the team a focus ELL student had gone down from third to fourth K-2) was strong, but that in the late elementary achievement in the early elementary grades (Grades cally, in SY2007 "the MCAS scores of every single

S С

cognates, students were taught to "successfully use teachers focused on the common vocabulary that teachers know are difficult or new for ELL students, in on cognates" (LAT facilitator). For words that ings of readings of harder literature by focusing metacognitive strategies to figure out the meanetymology. Since Spanish and English have many of using cognates, or words that have a common reported helping teachers become more aware ability level. During the study period, the coaches comprehending text just beyond their language Vocabulary development supports ELL students in LAT Facilitator

During the study period, another instructional change based on their English language developand the depth that they are using vocabulary might that "the ways that they are producing language ment level" (SEI teacher).

for ELL students.

terentiating and enhancing their literacy strategies

The coaches therefore supported teachers in dif-

Level B. That is the difference. to take four or five steps to get to that just take two steps. That ELL may need Point B. This non-ELL may be able to a non-ELL. They both need to get to step. So, let's say you have an ELL and bit, to get ELL students to the next and scaffold them, layer them bit by know how to create certain strategies And I think when you know that, you looks like, what reading looks like. English proficiency] level, what writing

LAT Facilitator

strategy that teachers began to employ repeatedly

all students needed to use, while acknowledging

to write "self-monitoring notes" in which they paragraph's main idea was. asked themselves after every paragraph what the to improve reading comprehension was for student

Reading

### Writing

only going to get better at it if they have more doing so reinforced academic language. By asking response to literature. During the study period, students in their learning, specifically writing in practice doing the same thing" (LAT facilitator) each time they read a piece of literature, "they're students to complete an open response writing task Response prompts in complete sentences, because students were encouraged to respond to Open In writing, repetition was also used to support

Principal reflected on SAM and its results: as demonstrated by the school's identification as grades at Ellis did improve during the SAM years Student achievement in the upper elementary

ite] stories....

They love to listen

wanted to repeat reading [favor-I found that ... [students] really

It was through the lens of looking at

a case study school for this project<sup>27</sup> The former

 Math coach where their needs were. classrooms were actually showing us artifacts that were developing in the tify what students needed, how the out of that work we began to iden-So we focused on the third grade, and

the ELL students to engage with text, understand found that reading favorite stories aloud assisted reading and their reading comprehension, teachers For example, in order to toster students' love of lessons was repetition, in both reading and writing. that the teachers incorporated throughout their A common theme in the instructional strategies

vocabulary, and access the information in the story.

 LAT facilitator And that helped them as they were example? Did you elaborate on that?" reading to focus in on certain details. teacher, saying, "Did you give an feedback from me or their classroom response. They would get immediate something, they had to do an open And without fail, every time we read

starters:

of this model, teachers were encouraged to have writing using this structure. their ELL students repeatedly provide the details, or but they always needed the two buns. As part that they could stack the burger in various ways, represent the details of the topic. Students learned the conclusion. The burger, cheese, and lettuce write paragraphs. The third, fourth, and fifth grade sponses, there was a focus on teaching students to evidence sections, as a way for students to practice represent the topic sentence or introduction and model of paragraph writing, in which the buns SEI classrooms in the school used the hamburger Beyond writing complete sentences in open re-

for sentences. LAT facilitator wrote a whole piece together. In dowriting, in which the students, the teacher, and the An instructional strategy that she used was shared ficulty coming up with words to use in their writing ing so, the LAT facilitator modeled identifying words The LAT facilitator noticed that ELL students had dif



(LAT facilitator). are able to show more of what they really know" plate, with the rationale that "If we can remove one provide students with a sentence-by-sentence tema strong paragraph with supporting details was to layer of things that they have to think about, they the Ellis ES used to support ELL students to write An instructional strategy that some SEI teachers at

sisters mean to her?" the template gave sentence With a prompt such as "Why were Cinderella's step-

sisters were mean to her was mean to her. One example of how Cinderella's step-I am writing about why Cinderella's stepsisters were

on page \_\_\_\_, it said ' I know this is the answer because I found

coach, school staff became more comfortable with discussing the needs of ELL students, the tools that

With the support of the LAT facilitator and math

formed regular ed students. time that MCAS came out, that group ter and a little bit better. And by the skills, we started feeling a little bit bet assessment that they were getting the started showing through our ongoing were so concerned with, and as they students, especially students that we

tormer Principal

had scored so well. They had outper-

modifications that were needed in their classrooms work best with ELL students, and the instructional

very successful.

well. So, read-alouds have been very, and they learn a lot of vocabulary, as in the read-aloud and really enjoy it, they're able to access the information for them, before reading the story, once you have built that background can also follow. I've always found that especially your [MEPA] Levels 1 and 2 and then do the picture walk, so that that the kids may find confusing first, son, where you upload the vocabulary do a read-aloud for a particular lesengaging in the text... You can also words, talking to them about the text modeling how to figure out certain aloud, you're modeling fluency, you're to stories.... When you're reading

You have to understand, at [each

Another example of how Cinderella's stepsisters were mean to her was on page \_\_\_. It said, "

the organization. paragraph for the students allowed students to in a formulaic way. Providing the structure of the teachers predicted, come to rely on the template the template with sentence starters, the LAT facilita focus on the content of their answers rather than tor explained that students would not, as skeptical While some teachers were initially resistant to using

sentences choose and how to create their time figuring out which words to because they sometimes have a hard words. We came up with word banks, They could see how I came up with

# LAT facilitator

cussing the writing and continue to conference. teachers and students took responsibility for disand student watched. After the think-aloud, both from the student's writing piece while the teacher students by thinking aloud and revising a paragraph In addition to modeling writing, the LAT facilitator also modeled the revision process with each of her

#### Assessment

longer words; stop/think - use context clues to process meaning; re-read to consolidate meaning; out as the following steps: self-correct; pause to develop teaching strategies. One such strategy was ers might then work with a coach on a CCL cycle to on the MCAS ELA subtest for ELL students. The Student Thinking in Reading) to predict outcomes toward skill mastery sense of mastery as they moved along a continuum process enabled teachers and students to develop a working and to modify them in the future. This help them reflect how their own assessments were SAM team facilitator would work with teachers to scaffolding was removed. At the same time, the Once the desired reading skills were attained, the feedback until students mastered the desired skill. a process on instruction – assessment – student progress along this continuum of sub-skills, through ing momentum. Teachers charted each student's high frequency words accurately to gain readfigure out meaning of unknown words; and use use word parts, prefixes, suffixes to pronounce adjust reading pace according to text difficulty; In Grade 3, for example, this process was spelled behaviors that helped build comprehension skills "Stop and Think," a step-by-step process of reading tional strategies relevant to the target skills. Teachgave teachers responsibility for developing instruc-SAM team trained teachers to use the FAST-R and tator identified FAST-R (Formative Assessments of After using several assessment tools, the LAT facili

to think about instructional change. This change ers thought about how to look at data and how might not have emerged organically. One team In summary, the SAM team changed the way teach

> re-frame her practice for ELL success: member articulated this training as helping her to

- SAM team member kids. That was different. the data, and focus in on a group of ferent way, and look at patterns within for our buck? It made us think in a difwould really give us the biggest bang age that we can focus on, and that the small thing that's very high lever-What patterns do you see?... What's

# Theme 3: Collective Efficacy

all succeeded. working to make sure that they We were all on the same page,

### Instructional Staff A Collaborative Culture Among

-SEI teacher

school reform, which contributed to the developteam was trained to include teachers as partners in SAM team, and always with teachers. The SAM tion, first among the two coaches, then with the efficacy developed slowly, almost as a conversa-Hoy, & Woolfolk Hoy, 2000). At the Ellis, collective have a positive effect on student learning (Goddard school that the efforts of the faculty as a whole will Collective efficacy is the perception of teachers in a ment of a sense of collective efficacy at the school

 former Principal move back and give support this worked, as Principal, I was able to and operate from a distance. Just as then they were able to move back started to see the usefulness of it, the wheels, but as the teachers now spokes that were starting to turn The SAM team members were the

systematically analyzed: on data, whereas in the past, data had never been brought a change to teachers' practice, to focus members through grade level team meetings. The sibility of sharing their learning with other staff structure and regularity of the SAM team meetings The SAM team also was charged with the respon-

> and that voice was coming in clear. best things about SAM was that it gave SAM team member one voice to a whole group of people, week sometimes .... I think one of the meeting every week, more than once a The two years of consistent thinking,

decision-making all affect student performance more holistically, as a system in which teaming and content area, she began to think of the school thinking about improving student learning by Another team member reflected that instead of

at our system very closely, how deciwhich those two fields have been deliteracy, it's really about the system in It's not specifically about math or Math coach sions were made, what impacted what veloped for the students. We looked

conversations to a level of discomfort which signi rest of the staff was not easy. acknowledged that sometimes the work with the fies growth and change. A SAM team member Another role of the SAM team was to move adult

lot of people uncomfortable conversation to a point that made a envelope a little bit, and bringing the ping on people's toes and pushing the We were making changes and step - SAM team member

were not prepared to trust coaches immediately, or this kind took time and effort to build. Teachers sessions, and to share best practices with ELL one-on-one, to facilitate looking-at-student-work conduct classroom observations, to mentor teachers to share and learn best practices from their colmath coach. Teachers found CCL extremely helpful Ellis, the coaches were the LAT facilitator and the school-based coaches, or outside experts. At the coaching, collaboration, and learning, facilitated by to let them into their classrooms at first. However, students. In-service professional development of leagues. CCL provided opportunities for coaches to ing the study period.<sup>28</sup> CCL consisted of cycles of program available throughout the district dur-Roper, 2002). CCL was a professional development tive Coaching and Learning (CCL) model (Neufeld & sation on school improvement was the Collabora-An important mechanism for expanding the conver-

> climate of trust and collaboration at the school. the conversation led to a sense of community and a for those teachers who opened their classrooms,

other hand, modeled collaboration through their deed, teachers became key partners in the school's whose purpose was telling teachers what to do. In of the coach as a mirror, and not as an evaluator prefaced with statements that clarified the role gain teachers' trust. Classroom observations were ment SAM, coaches refined the practice of asking process of mapping student performance, setting was predicated on the inclusion of teachers in the entering classrooms with an attitude of respect and outsider. On their part, coaches remembered practices, concretely, with a trained and trusted one mentoring as a favored modality because ment that worked, teachers referred to one-on-When asked to reflect on professional developwork as members of the SAM team. learning issues as they emerged. Coaches, on the serve performance in the classroom and to identify improvement, given their privileged position to obas inquiry, rather than judgment, was essential to ing and change desired. This approach to training teacher buy-in to SAM principles. In order to imple coaching was an essential mechanism for creating learning goals, and following student progress, so inquiry. As described previously, the SAM program it gave them opportunities to discuss their own 'good" questions in order to produce the learn-

teacher statements: of excitement and cohesion is conveyed in these conversation, and to speak with one voice about the school, it was possible to have a common of instruction became normalized throughout has occurred?" Once this approach to the design student know? What should this student learn coached to ask questions such as, "What does this during team meetings, for example, teachers were ing and instruction. In looking at student work instruction and assessment. The resulting sense next? How am I going to assess whether learning Coaches also supported teachers to use specific "habits of mind" or ways of approaching learn-

### room had shifted. It was just beautiful. The level of the conversation in that

ative effort between the Principal and the staff, with a common agenda. During that time, there was a collabor

When all teachers see eye-to-eye, it makes a big difference. – SAM team members

The development of a shared way of thinking about instruction, and the resulting collaboration among like-minded practitioners, resulted in a sense of empowerment among teachers. The use of a participatory, rather than a more traditional topdown, model for in-service training and professional development gave teachers a sense of agency, buy-in and dedication to the job of educating ELL students. Math and ELA teachers shared information about the same students during common planning time for grade level teams, as well as durning hallway and lunch room conversations. All of these discussions facilitated the emergence of "one voice" among teachers.

Teachers' beliefs that they could elicit ELL students' strengths and potential were essential in building teacher commitment and dedication.

The idea that if you don't have language – or rather that you have a different language that your teacher cannot understand – you can't think, was something that we had to challenge very early on... – Math coach

At the same time, the understanding that ELL students could learn was tempered by a realization that it may take them more time and scaffolding than a native speaker to move from point A to point B. Teacher dedication to ELL students required the willingness to do "whatever it took" to succeed.

# **Collaboration Extending to Families**

The sense of collective efficacy was not confined within the school building's walls. A key aspect of the coaches' effectiveness was the trust that they earned from families. Because of this trust, ELL students' families were open to advice and feedback about their children's classroom placement, academic progress, and additional suggested resources for their learning.

One example of the trust built between coaches, teachers and families was that families trusted coaches and teachers to make the decision about their ELL students' program placement. The LAT facilitator reported explaining the difference between the general education and SEI classrooms to

> parents who spoke only Spanish or who originally falt that general education might be better for their children. They listened to her in part because they saw her working with teachers on behalf of their children and because she could communicate with them in their own language. Spanish. After these discussions, many trusted her advice about classroom placement.

 LAT facilitator and do better." forward in their reading and writing ent strategies to help your child move that teacher is going to practice differgoing to get in the regular ed. But an SEI classroom is exactly what you're said, "What you are going to get in that. I told them the exact truth.... I not." This [general education] teacher does training for English language learners licensed and has the four categories of tion] one has 25. This [SEI] teacher is class has 12 kids. This [general educaservable facts that are true. "This [SEI] opinion with that.... I told them obbe the best thing," they trusted my child for the next few years would what? I think the SEI program for your So, even if I told them, "You know By law, all parents need to know

Through their intensive data-based inquiry work (described below), teachers and coadread more familiar with the particular students and families whom they were following in the data. The coaches reported spending more out-of-school time mentoring, tutoring, and even walking these students home when families could not do so. For certain struggling students, that extra learning time evas important to their success.

I called their parents and told them, "Can I keep [child's name] after school every Friday?" Because I found that when I was working with them in reading, they were confused when it came to writing, especially the long composition, and how to organize their thoughts. -LAT facilitator

> Soon coaches and teachers had family cell phone numbers and freely gave their cell phone numbers out to facilitate communication. Families trusted that teachers and coaches had their students' best interests at heart.

In brief, training that enabled teachers to develop a shared voice, shared tools and practices contributed to the development of a sense of collective efficacy that increased teacher commitment to the school (as reflected in low teacher turnover), to students, and to their families. In turn, students reaped the benefits not only of improved instruction, but of a positive school climate where adults worked cohesively and involved students' families.

### Conclusions and Lessons for Other Schools

The story of the Ellis is that of a school where a few capable individuals who were deeply committed to educating ELL students, and who believed in the potential of ELL students to succeed converged with the benefit of all their students, and for three yeas the benefit of all their students, and for three yeas created a perfect storm leading to school-wide inprovement. Many lessons can be learned from this school's story during the study years. First, a principal with clear high expectations for all students can transform a school by working with strong coaches and giving them responsibility for empowering treachers, and building dedication.

Second, one or two highly qualified and experienced coaches at the school –the LAT facilitator being one of them – can turn around practices for ELL students at the school, especially when working collaboratively with teachers, recognizing their existing expertise and supplementing new practices that are known to work with ELL students.

Third, personal experience as an English language learner and as a teacher of ELL students are desirable qualifications for principals and instructional leaders in schools with a high population of ELL students, because these experiences give them an insider perspective on what it means to learn and to teach a second language, the material, linguistic, social, and cultural challenges along the way. At the same time, former successful ELL students and teachers of ELL students can succeed.

> Fourth, category training does not mean that teach ers have a repertoire of sheltering English for content instruction. Tachers of ELLs students should have an understanding of language acquisition and knowledge of how to modify instruction so that EL students reach the same content standards as non-ELL students. At the Ellis, coaching and mentoring of many SEI teachers was provided by the LAT facilitator.

Fifth, collaborative coaching that breaks down class room boundaries can serve to develop trust among otherwise isolated teachers. This professional learn ing model can also improve the knowledge and skills of teachers to succeed with ELL students and lead to a sense of collective efficacy.

<sup>11</sup> Under Boston's student assignment plan, the city is divided into three geographic "zons" (East, West, and North) for elementary and middle schools. Sudents may apply for: schools in the zone in which they live; schools in other zones if the schools are within their "walk zone"; and K-S school schrywide. The assignment algorithm prioritizes applicants within a one mite "walk zone" for elementary schools and for siblings of current students.

<sup>22</sup> The data on teacher qualifications come from the MA Department of Elementary and Secondary Education (http://profiles.doe.mass.edu/state\_report/ teacherdata.aspx).

<sup>23</sup> One Principal led the school for SY2010 and part of SY2011. A new Principal was appointed to lead the school in the latter half of SY2011.

<sup>24</sup> The data collection focuses on the study period and includes interviews with ELL staff and document review from that time.

<sup>13</sup> SAM focused on a small group of students that included regular ed. SPED, and ELL students. Although the monitoring of every ELL was not the focus of SAM, the SAM Team, LAT Facilitator and SEI teachers monitored ELL progress of every ELL in grades 3-5 montheless.

<sup>26</sup> For more information, see: http://www.baruch.cuny. edu/spa/academics/certificateprograms/scaffoldedapprenticeship.php

<sup>27</sup> After the leadership change in 2010, the SAM team was dismantled and no longer functions at the school.

<sup>28</sup> The CCL model is no longer formally in practice in the district, although some schools still use it.

can succeed.





"A HAVEN FOR VIETNAMESE NEWCOMERS": A STEADILY IMPROVING SCHOOL FOR ENGLISH LANGUAGE LEARNERS

# A School Context

Excel High School is one of three small high schools located in the South Boston Educational Complex, created in SY2004 from the former South Boston High School during the district-wide effort to create smaller, more personalized high schools within Boston as a strategy for improved student achievement. In SY2009, the school served 408 students, 26% of whom were native speakers of Vietnamese and 23% of whom were students of limited English proficiency. In the school as a whole, 34.6% of students were Black, 29.2% were kaian, 18.6% were Latino, and 16.7% were White. The school is the only high school with a Vietnamese St program, so many newcomer Vietnamese Students learning English are automatically assigned to this school, especially if they have already learned some English.<sup>29</sup>

During SY2009, there were 26 full-time equivalent (FTE) staff members at Excel HS for a studentteacher ratio of 14.1 to one (BPS ratio is 12.8 to one). Four FTE teachers (15%) were teaching in ELL-related assignments. All teachers were licensed

> in their assigned position and 94.3% of core classes were taught by highly qualified teachers. In terms of the racial make-up of the teaching staff, 62% of the teachers were White, 19% were Black, 15% were Asian, and 4% were Latino.<sup>30</sup>

In comparison to the Boston high school population, the students at Excel HS report lower rates of eligibility for free or reduced price lunch, a proxy for family income. Excels LEP students have higher rates of school mobility than the district average, although its English proficient students have lower rates of mobility than the district average.<sup>31</sup>

Given the slightly lower rates of eligibility for free or reduced price lunch compared to the district average, it is reasonable to wonder whether or not the improving MCAS outcomes of Excel HS are due to the student population being more advantaged. However, one advantage of multiple regression is that the equations controlled for the proportion of low-income students and the proportion of LEP students each year in each school. Thus, the finding that Excel HS had steadily improving outcomes for LEP students at MEPA Levels 3 and 4 included

# Table 6.1. Excel High School Enrollment Defined by Native Language, English Language Proficiency, and ELL Program Participation, SY2009

Total	All Excel (408)	8)		
Native Language	Native English Speaker (NES) (215) (53%)	Native Spea (NS	akers of ( OL) (19;	Native Speakers of Other Languages (NSOL) (193) (47%) <sup>a</sup>
	English Proficient (EP) (316) (77%)	6)		Limited
Language Proficiency	NES	NSOL-EP (71) (17%)	FLEP (30) (7%)	English Proficient (LEP) (92) (23%) <sup>b</sup>
Program Participation	Not in ELL Program (316) (77%)			*c In ELL Prog (77) (19%)
Native speaker 9%, Haitian Crec b 78 (84.8% of LI c 15 (4% of all st	<sup>a</sup> Native speakers of Vietnamese were 54% of NSOL and native speakers of other languages were: Spanish 22%, Cape Verdean 59%, Halian Creole 5% and Chinese 3%. <sup>b</sup> 78 (64.8% of LEP Students) were native speakers of Vietnamese. <sup>c</sup> 15(14,8) of all students were LEP students not in an ELL coordm.	ner languages wei	·e: Spanis	sh 22%, Cape Verdea

Table 6.2. Selected Student Indicators, SY2009

	Excel LEP %	Excel EP %	BPS HS LEP % BPS HS EP %	<b>BPS HS EP %</b>
Low Income (% Eligible for free/reduced-price lunch)	87.0%	64.6%	91.6%	77.4%
Mobility (% not in the same school for October and June)	21.7%	3.2%	9.8%	8.1%
Students with Disabilities	8.7%	19.6%	14.7%	17.7%
<sup>a</sup> LEP = Limited English Proficiency; EP = English Proficient; BPS HS = Boston Public High Schools	English Proficient; BPS	3 HS = Boston Public	High Schools	

### Table 6.3. Selected Student Outcomes, SY2009

	Number of Excel LEP Students with Data	Excel LEP %	Excel EP %	BPS HS LEP %	BPS HS EP %
Median Attendance Rate	94	95.0%	92.2%	92.5%	92.8%
Suspension Rate	92	9.8%	14.6%	2.9%	6.4%
Retained in Grade	60	13.8% <sup>a</sup>	9.2%	20.9%	10.3%
Dropout Rate	94	1.1% a	11.6%	6.6%	7.0%
Passed ELA MCAS <sup>b</sup>	3	93.1%	95.8%	72.6%	95.2%
Proficient in ELA MCAS	67	31.0%	67.6%	17.3%	72.6%
Passed Math MCAS	21	100%	87.3%	76.3%	89.7%
Proficient in Math MCAS	<u>c</u>	93.5%	60.6%	49.0%	65.6%
Passed Science MCAS	8	93.1%	89.2%	59.2%	82.4%
Proficient in Science MCAS	23	62.1%	35.1%	14.3%	36.7%
<ul> <li>Data for this cell is nr 10.</li> <li>Data for this cell is nr 10.</li> <li>Vihila case study site selection tooled at IMCAS policiency in ELA and mathematics only for students at MEPA Levels 3 and 4.</li> <li>Vihila case study site selection tooled at MCAS policiency in the structure at the structure a</li></ul>	oked at MCAS profi comes for the schoo	iciency in ELA and I as a whole, thus v	mathematics only five include all test to	or students at MEP/ akers as well as pas	A Levels 3 and 4, s and proficiency

controlling for the student population; the school stood out among BPS schools taking into account its student population. rates.

Excel EP and LEP student suspension rates were higher than the respective district high school averages. Academically, Excel LEP students posted SY2009 MCAS pass rates and proficiency rates in ELA, Math, and Science that were substantially higher than the district LEP average. Meanwhile, Excel English proficient students posed pass rates that were close to the district EP average and proficiency rates that were slightly lower than the district EP average for all subjects.

The mission of Excel HS, approved in 2007 (Rennie Center, 2008), is "to foster academic achievement and creative expression. Excel HS seeks to cultivate well-rounded students who are prepared for success in college and careers, and to be productive members of a culturally diverse society" (Excel High School, 2010). According to the former Phincipal, the mission statement "reflects the unconested priorities of Excel HS ... getting their students ready for college and careers in a culturally diverse community". The school also has a definition of rigor in the faculty and staff handbook (Excel High School, 2010) and on the hallway walls, developed under Excel HS is defined as "the goal of helping students develop the capacity to understand content that

> personal or emotionally challenging. Rigor must be found in three of the following areas: Content, instruction, and assessment. A complete rigorous experience must include: high expectations. high relevance, and appropriate support – higher student regagement and learning" (Excel High School, 2010). High expectations are characterized by standards aligned, challenging curriculum, engagement in higher order ssills, and student independence and responsibility.

#### Key Themes in Success with Educating English Language Learners

The data collected for Excel H5 were analyzed to identify key practices that the stakeholders considered correlated with ELL improvement during the study years. While the practices and strategies that were identified are not considered causative, due to the multiple reports from multiple sources, they were considered informative to describe in detail in this case study. We found that within the school, clearly defined leadership and a vision for ELL students were prominent. Through this strong leadership and communication of the vision, curniculum and instruction were of high quality and incorporated evidence-based strategies associated with ELL success. Key staff at the school promoted and implemented out-of-school time opportunities, which provided ELL students with opportunities

Learning from Consistently High Performing and Improving Schools for English Language Learners in Boston Public Schools

is complex, ambiguous, thought-provoking, and

to interact with English-fluent peers. Finally, the school culture embraced the Vietnamese students culture, language, and perspectives on education. These four key practices are described in more detail below.

- Leadership for ELL Students
- Quality Curriculum and Instruction for ELL Students
- Out-of-School Time Enrichment for ELL Students
   School Culture a Safe Learning Haven for

ELL Students

### Theme 1: Leadership for ELL Students

Both the former Principal and the LAT facilitator played key roles in the improvement of ELL education at Excel HS. The former Principal had a vision and plan for developing school-wide responsibility for ELL students, and the LAT facilitator led its operationalization.

### Principal Vision for the School

The Principal during the study period had a strong vision of all students reaching college readiness, regardless of subgroup such as ELL or SPED. She vas unwavering in her high expectations of student achievement, according to staff interviewed.<sup>32</sup> Largely due to her leaderschip in transforming the school from a chronically underperforming school into an achieving school within a period of a few years, the school was awarded the 2007 Thomas W. Payzant "School on the Move" Prize and \$80,000. The story of the school's turnaround is captured in a case study published the following year (Rennie Center, 2008).

rather than just ELL teachers. The same reorganizafor the education of ELL students to all teachers with regular education teachers of their subject. the subject departments, thus working more closely SY2005, teachers of ELL students worked and met When the former Principal arrived at the school in collaboration increased. The former Principal articuschool. As a result, teachers were less isolated and tion happened for special education teachers at the This organization helped to shift the responsibility teachers form their own department, they joined ers were working together. Rather than have ELL 2008), she restructured the school so that all teach listened to the staff and students (Rennie Center, "learning the school," in which she observed and separately from other teachers. After a period of

lates the advantages to instruction of her vision for teacher collaboration:

The interaction of SE/IESL teachers, regular education teachers, and special education teachers made the entire faculty and staff aware of the different cultures, learning styles, and needs that the Excel community of learners had and the impact of the way teachers teach.

- former Principal

With this school organization, all teachers, not just SEI and ESL teachers, considered themselves responsible for ELL success. One way in which the school staff became unified in its vision of high expectations was the school structure of a representative Instructional Leadership Team (ILT)<sup>21</sup> and subject teams, which allowed for bi-directional decisionmaking and communication.

I think we've been fairly successful in terms of top-down, bottom-up communication ... from the administration to the ILT to our departments (who meet during common planning time) ... to the classroom. Those policies are communicated claerly, and then any concerns that we have from the teacher and classroom go back to the CPT meetings, ILT, administration ... and school site council. So our policies are established with everyone's ideas are established with everyone's ideas - Instructional Leadership Team member

The former Principal organized the schedule so trachers would have department meetings weekly, where they "engaged purposefully with colleagues to enhance curriculum alignment and rigor, establish consistent expectations, and share ideas and strategies" (former Principal).

The former Principal also reported emphasizing data-based decision-making regarding Whole School Improvement. Collaboratively, she led staff to analyze formative and summative assessment data, prioritize areas of weakness, and set measurable annual goals. These goals were aligned with student learning objectives, which drove teacher curriculum and instruction decisions.

The district has had a position called Language LAT Facilitator Operationalizing the

Principal's Vision

of English Language Learners and the school. tator serves as a liaison between the district Office directions pertaining to ELL students. The LAT facili tion (DESE), and federal policies and administrative the school's compliance with all BPS, Massachusetts ESL and SEI implementation since the study period collaboration, and professional development for as support and facilitation of teacher instruction, tor (LAT facilitator), includes responsibilities such Department of Elementary and Secondary Educa-LAT facilitator in each building is also responsible for (Office of English Language Learners, 2010). The now called Language Acquisition Team Facilitadistrict's current job description for this position, study period (Boston Teachers Union, 2006). The Assessment Team Leader since the beginning of the

teaching duties, including ESL for students at the ESL teacher as a team during an eighteen-month study period, she worked collaboratively with the teacher at the school starting in SY2008. She has tor was an English as a Second-Language (ESL) simultaneously these LAT facilitator and teaching responsibilities transition into mainstream, and monitoring of FLEP the Student Development Counselor and Registrar, assignment, course assignment and scheduling with exit, including student intake, assessment, ELD leve aspects of English learner education from entry to duties. The LAT facilitator was responsible for all time than was allotted through relief of preps and ing to the LAT facilitator, her role took much more art, and French courses, also for a stipend. Accordand French, and teaches afterschool credit recovery intermediate level of English language development and partial release from teaching. She still has LAT facilitator role is for a teacher, with a stipend LAT facilitator due to a retirement. At Excel HS, the period when the school did not have a designated school's Student Development Counselor and othe the role prior to taking it on formally. During the she voluntarily performed many of the duties of been the LAT facilitator since SY2010, although Excel HS's Language Acquisition Team (LAT) facilitastudents. During the study period, she performed

For every new LEP student who arrived at Excel, the lish language development (ELD) level, analysis of paperwork, which included identification of an Eng-LAT facilitator took the lead on the administrative

> the district and implement them. meetings the BPS Office of English Language Learn perwork needed to be completed within 30 days of and the newcomer assessment center, and letters for and meetings with parents. Much of this pa-ELL students were assigned English Language Deers to learn about new guidance and policies from responsible for representing the school at tri-annual the student's entrance. The LAT facilitator was also data coming from the child's previous school (if any)

greater proportion of students at Level 3), beto move more quickly through the first two levels for a student to spend a year at Level 1. They tend students at Excel HS are newcomers, there were MEPA administration, 44% of LEPs were at MEPA grouped by MEPA level and received ESL instruction ELL students according to the MEPA levels with the with the Student Development Counselor to group Language Acquisition Team (LAT) facilitator worked O), and teacher input using district guides. The English Proficiency Assessment (MEPA), Massachuemerges at that point. cause academic, grammatically complex language At Level 3, students spent more time (hence, the because according to the LAT facilitator, it is rare so few students by Spring at MEPA Levels 1 and 2 Levels 1 and 2. Despite the fact that many ELL at MEPA Level 5. The remaining 8% were at MEPA Level 3, 17% were at MEPA Level 4, and 31% were at least two hours per day. For the Spring 2009 and to Boston Public Schools. ELL students were at Excel HS are new arrivals to the United States appropriately licensed teachers. Many ELL students setts English Language Assessment-Oral (MELAvelopment (ELD) levels based on the Massachusetts

3 with separate ESL teachers. During the study day. Students at the intermediate MEPA levels met met with their ESL teacher for three periods per at two levels. Students at the lowest MEPA levels During the study period, there were ESL classes almost all of the other teachers in the building had all of the ELL students through MEPA Level 3, and period, and at present, ESL-licensed teachers taught students are grouped into MEPA Level 1, 2, and school has since added a third ESL teacher, so that with their ESL teacher for two periods per day. The completed 4-Category training.

namese and are veteran teachers at the school teachers who are bilingual in English and Viet-ELL students were taught math and science by SEI Students at the higher MEPA levels took courses in

> ress in English proficiency. monitored in their regular and AP classes for progstill learning English, these students were closely to AP classes in eleventh and twelfth grades. While regular classrooms, and in fact some moved directly higher MEPA levels (4 and 5), they rapidly entered ever, as they progressed in English proficiency to the except during lunch, gym, and other specials. How levels were separate from the rest of the school regular education. Thus, students at lower MEPA

teacher feedback and reporting. She also sched-Proficiency Assessment (MEPA) scores but also on levels based not only on the Massachusetts English each ELL student, the LAT facilitator convened after MEPA scores are released. year to share ELD levels and course placements uled meetings with ELL parents and guardians each meetings with school staff to adjust students' ELD As part of providing the appropriate services to

required, the two-year FLEP monitoring process included the following for each student about the students and the individual attention As an example of the level of detailed knowledge

go back into the ESL program or have issue, to [determine] if they have to class for two consecutive terms. And After each marking period, I get some extra supports. it's a language issue or if it's another then I interview the teachers, to see if in two or more classes, or in the same students who have a C-minus or less, their report cards and [identify] any LAT facilitator

4 and 5 students. For any child who had received to identify and make available the best resources doing well. She also had the skills and knowledge the teachers to figure out why the student was not In addition to FLEP monitoring, for each marking struggling child. and interventions for each transitioning and/or low grades in two or more classes, she interviewed education class, which was most of the MEPA level ough monitoring of each ELL who was in a regular period, the LAT facilitator also conducted a thor-

Clearly, one school leader knowing the academic together resources for students and teachers took needs, conducting curriculum reviews, and pulling change course schedules mid-term based on their needs of each ELL student, understanding how to

> nimble and responsive school culture and instruction for each ELL student. the Principal's vision to the next level, resulting in

#### Professional Development LAT Facilitator Providing Whole Staff

were 4-Category and language objectives training. dents in their classrooms. Two examples of profesperiod, which built the capacity of all teachers, not tor, who "knows more than you can possibly know the school's "story of success" is the LAT facilitasional development offered during the study years just the ELL teachers, to meet the needs of ELL stufull-staff professional development during the study an in-house professional developer, she conducted about ELL students and is a trainer herself." As According to the Acting Principal, one reason for

of the school's adults, rather than a small group of Category training (Categories 1, 3, and 4) made it provided training for the school staff to shelter Therefore, she ensured that each year all staff teachers and administrators, to teach ELL students a long-term vision of building capacity among all 4-Category Training. The former Principal had commitment <new about the student population and teachers' possible for the LAT facilitator to tailor the profescontent instruction for ELL students. This in-house ment. During the study period, the LAT facilitator would receive ELL-related professional developional development offering based on what she

BPS schools] because the old Principa ahead of the curve [relative to other knows the school. This school was tor], because she knows us and she training was with [the LAT facilitadealing with ELL students. The best ELL teacher They all felt in it together. pushed training the whole school. The Category training was key for

end of the study period. curve." According to the former Principal, almost together, and they were proud to be "ahead of the the former Principal. The whole staff felt "in it" The push for 4-Category training came from 100% of the staff was 4-Category trained by the

came both from the district and from the school's a focus on language objectives in all classrooms Language Objectives Training. The impetus for

<ul> <li>WRITING</li> <li>Share personal experiences predict</li> <li>Take nots</li> <li>Complete graphic organizer</li> <li>Express perferences, interess</li> <li>Defend a position in writing</li> <li>Paraphrase</li> <li>State the author/s/your purpose</li> <li>Record observations</li> <li>Enter idea in a journal</li> <li>Create a last of Ask/answer questions</li> <li>Practice agreeing/disagreeing</li> <li>Compare</li> </ul>	<ul> <li>READING</li> <li>Read letter/text out load/silently</li> <li>Read abbreviations</li> <li>Parcipate in choral reading</li> <li>Recognize prefixes, roots, suffixes and their meaning</li> <li>Understand/interpret graphic organizer and other visual cues</li> <li>Relate with personal experience</li> </ul>	<ul> <li>SPEAKING</li> <li>Describe using precise vocabulary</li> <li>Identify the matr/the anargonst</li> <li>Orally defined a position</li> <li>Predict</li> <li>Summarize the findings</li> <li>State the authors/your purpose</li> <li>Practice agreeing/disagreeing</li> <li>Compare</li> <li>Compare personal experiences</li> </ul>	LISTENING     Comprehend text content     Comprehend text content     Comprehend idomate expressions     Comprehend multiple step instructions     Use knowledge of base work     Express preferences, interests	LANGUAGE OBJECTIVES	On the Wiki site, resources compiled fr to access and use. This one page docun adapted from a SIOP handbook, and sł Adapted from Echevarria, J. Short, D., i Model through effective professional of Pearson. (p. 148)	SIOP Lesson Planning: Examples of Language Objectives	and the second s
<ul> <li>Reduce expectations of complexity of sentence structures, focus on meaning first and then model the use of more complex sentences as ELL students' confidence with basis structure raises</li> <li>CAUSAL STATEMENT: BEGINNER</li> <li>Ther is a ranse for this. The</li> <li>Ther is a ranse monthy the transmitter of the trans</li></ul>	<ul> <li>Avoid read-aloud tasks, replace with choral reading</li> <li>Teach abterviations explicitly</li> <li>Model how to interpre graphic organizers, let students demonstrate understanding of them by creating their own</li> <li>Calturs differ in how they process information: a circular thinking culture will find it easier to understand circular graphics</li> <li>Teach explicitly how to identify prefixes, roots, and suffixes in words</li> <li>Teach frequent sentence and tense structures for different genre</li> </ul>	<ul> <li>Preteach vocabulary using content providing actions, visuals, and graphics</li> <li>Provide 2-3 sentence structures that are used frequently when predicting, defending a position, expression an opinion, comparisons, giving instructions, interrupting politely, summarizing: e.g.:</li> <li>The aubox sense to rel lac</li> <li>Sorry, I disagree. I think heanse</li> <li>Coreadi, the ret mad points: first, second, third</li> <li>Gradually increase the complexity of such language phrase grids after the student demonstrates comfort with the simpler expressions</li> <li>Tlach explicitly how to compose a summary (highlighting keywords)</li> </ul>	<ul> <li>Explicitly identify strategies to model for ELL students to be successful in listening comprehension</li> <li>Clearly identify what type of practice ELL students might get before being engaged in listening comprehension, use of knowledge base words, etc.</li> </ul>	Examples of appropriate LANGUAGE SUPPORT	On the Wiki site, resources compiled from external sources were placed for teachers to access and use. This one page document, prepared by Professor Elke Schneider, adapted from a SIOP handbook, and shortened here, was included (Schneider, 2007). Adapted from Echevarria, J. Short, D., & Vogt, M. (2008). <i>Implementing the SIOP Model through effective professional development and coaching</i> . Columbus, OH: Pearson. (p. 148)	iguage Objectives	

is a widely used resource for the SEI approach to tion Observation Protocol (SIOP) Model, and exam-ples of content-specific language objectives. SIOP ing regular observations. teachers' language objectives met expectations durmade clear. The Principal and subsequently the post learning objectives on their whiteboards was A school-wide expectation that all teachers would tives, while the LAT facilitator provided assistance. an upcoming lesson plan to include language objecsession. During the meeting, each teacher revised educating ELL students (Echevarria, Vogt, & Short, objectives, a brief description of Sheltered Instrucdifferentiating language objectives from content time session on incorporating language objectives department team during one common planning district and the buy-in from the staff, the LAT facili-The LAT facilitator has since supported this profes-Acting Principal provided feedback on whether the 2004). There was also a hands-on element of the into each lesson in SY2009. This meeting included tator conducted professional development for each As a result of both the top-down mandate from the

district through in-house professional development The content area teachers all focus on language, from each content area supports the ELL students was key to buy-in for the change. Now, "staff to decide how to address the directive from the tions. One member of the ILT noted that being able almost all classes had daily language objectives both the district and school mandates to incorpostudents, and lesson plan examples. As a result of language objectives, articles about teaching ELL sional development by posting a Wiki site (website) vocabulary, and speaking" (ELL teacher). taught the language objectives during the observaposted on whiteboards, and most teachers explicitly investment in learning about language objectives, rate language objectives and the teacher teams' for staff which includes resources such as sample

#### Theme 2: Quality Curriculum and Instruction for ELL Students

The ESL teaching is of high quality, incorporates multiple observable research-based strategies, and is aligned with the regular education ELA curriculum.

### Alignment of ESL and ELA Curriculum

The former Principal initiated a curriculum review and renewal that involved the district and the school. The LAT facilitator, in collaboration with another ESL teacher and a staff person from the Of free of English Language Learners at Boston Public Schools (BPS) central office started with the BPS ES curriculum, the state's English Language Proficeino, Benchmarks and Outcomes (ELPBO), and the BPS est ining trade ELA curriculum. As a result, according to the ESL teachers, students in the ESL classes at Excel HS were taught to integrate language, content, and higher order thinking skills through readring a variety of texts and writing complex essays, skills that are much more in line with expectations in the ELA curriculum.

In order to prepare students to transition to mainsitream classes, and as a result if the curriculum alignment, the ESL 3 students read some of the same texts that the Grade 9 ELA students read, such as Farewell to Manzanar, Animal Farm, and Of Mce and Men. Modifications for ELL students included reading different versions of texts, such as shorter sections or graphic novels, and allowing more time to read one novel. While ESL student read original texts as well, these units provided ESL students with the opportunity to interact with their English proficient peers in meaningful ways focused on academic content.

The ELA and ESL departments worked together to align the curricula so that they feed into each other. There is less differentiation for the students as they move from ESL to ELA. Now, the ESL curriculum uses more literary texts, and has the students do more analysis and essay writing. For example, in ESL 1, they are reading a graphic novel version of Romeo and Juliet. - ELL teacher

students in ELA classes (ESL 3 Course Description) voice, and grammar were the same as those for conclusion. The expectations for analysis, evidence tion, thesis statement, appropriate evidence, and a similar themes, essays that include an introducessays that compare and contrast two works of example, by the end of ESL 3, students write literan students who are limited English proficient. For the ELA standards and the state's English Language Proficiency Benchmarks and Outcomes (ELPBO) for In ESL 3, the curriculum was clearly aligned to both

familiarity with content and skills standards. collaboration, the transition for students from ESL the mainstream with them." Through this type of the mainstream, because, after me, they'll be in ESL students edited the video. The LAT facilitator ELA classes created an anti-bullying movie toto ELA is smoother because of peer interactions and commented, "They can get to know their peers in students edited and performed the parts, and the gether. The ESL students wrote the script, the ELA the Flies unit, groups of students from ESL and projects across classes. For example, in a Lord of to collaborate to have the students conduct final Therefore, the ESL and ELA teachers were able meant that students were reading the same novels The curriculum alignment between ESL and ELA

the ESL 1 and ESL 2 curricula, students read some guarantee that they shared some academic/literary background with their eventual ELA classmates." In them to the ninth grade ELA curriculum would been done formal curriculum alignment for those levels has not and Mr. Hyde and Romeo and Juliet. However, the texts from the ELA curriculum, such as Dr. Jekyll in the tenth, eleventh, or twelfth grade, exposing from ESL 1 to ESL 3 before being mainstreamed tween ESL 3 and ninth grade. According to the The formal curriculum alignment was done be-LAT facilitator, "since all ELL students at Excel move

### ESL Instructional Strategies

through "frequent formal and informal classroom on quality instruction" which she implemented general education/special education classrooms classrooms predominantly for ELL students and noted that instructional strategies for ELL students observations were conducted in Spring 2011, we case study data collection, in which 16 classroom observations" (Rennie Center, 2008). Through our The former Principal also had "an unwavering focus were prominent in most classrooms, including SEI

> described next. the study period and were observed in SY2011, are tional strategies varied depending on the subject These practices, which were likely in place during students who had all been at the school during the tent practices, particularly among teachers of ELL and teacher, researchers observed some consiswith very few ELL students.34 While the instrucstudy years (but not exclusive to these teachers)

guage learning. Multiple teachers of ELL students at incorporating best practices to support lanother observations, it was clear that students at the assignment done in a short amount of time. roles seemed fluid enough that students could get role (facilitator, note-taker, reporter), although those related texts. It was clear that each student had a observation, teams were preparing answers to a English through working in pairs and small groups of opportunities for students to communicate in of English fluency is the intentional construction in mixed groups" (ELL teacher). heterogeneous grouping and have the students sit mainstream classes, are taught by teachers skilled higher MEPA levels and FLEP students, who are in students to share their thinking. Through this and responses, the teacher strategically called on FLEP the whole-class discussion of the team-generated work but about expressing themselves. During speakers, not necessarily about the content of the more slowly and hesitantly than native English ELL students in these small groups, since they spoke list of teacher-generated questions about several tent teams for a whole term. On the day of the a FLEP designation, students worked in consis-In an Advanced Placement ELA and composition all ELL students and in non-SEI program classrooms We observed this practice both in classrooms with One instructional strategy that facilitates acquisition different English proficiency levels: "I always use way to address the learning needs of students at discussed their strategic grouping of students as a There was a culture of listening and patience with included several students who had recently earned class, taught by a veteran Excel HS teacher, which

than half ELL students and recent FLEP students, example, a science teacher, whose class was more teachers but also regular education teachers. For teachers explicitly taught academic vocabulary, ELL as observed during the site visit in SY2011. All ing been practiced during the study period as well One strategy was discussed by teachers as havsuggested that the content that he was teaching is

> an explanation needed, he did so in English. heard students speaking Vietnamese in his class, he individual basis for his students. When this teacher Using that awareness, he differentiated on an demic language development needs of ELL students ELL students, demonstrating an awareness of acamight have more familiarity with root words than ers. He acknowledged that native English speakers students] are the same" as for native English speaksive amount of vocabulary. So my classes with [ELL asked what they were talking about. If there was "almost [like learning] a new language, with a mas-

#### Opportunities with English Practice Theme 3: Out-of-School Time Enrichment

take advantage of these opportunities, as particitime opportunities and encourage ELL students to English with native English speakers. pation these programs forces students to speak The ELL staff nurture partnerships for out-of-school

### Afterschool Academic Clubs

to students of the offerings included a homework club, MCAS tent." He used the time to help explain the contex the context behind a problem, rather than the contheir problems were mostly about "understanding gling students received extra help. He said that teachers ran the homework club, in which strugpreparation classes, and enrichment opportunities school clubs and classes for ELL students. Some the school after the school day ended to run after-Many of the ELL teachers interviewed remained in by teachers who received a stipend for their work led the creation of seventeen afterschool clubs run During her tenure at Excel HS, the former Principal such as art, robotics, and debate. One of the ELL

those for ELL students at lower MEPA levels, alwere divided into those for English proficient which continue today. Afterschool MCAS classes classes. Teachers also offered afterschool credit asked permission to attend both MCAS preparation the overall student population. Some ELL students ELL students, which is a higher proportion than students who chose to attend these classes were from January to March. About one third of the offered two days a week for 90 minutes each lowing teachers to tailor instruction. They were students and students with high MEPA levels and school offerings devoted to MCAS preparation, focused on MCAS proficiency and started after-The Principal during the study period deliberately

> go to summer school. recovery programs so students would not have to

#### Summer Opportunities

environments over the summer: to ELL students spending most of their time with practice speaking English, whereas staying at home ELL students to "take advantage of out-of-school attempts to immerse students in English speaking educators have seen the results of their aggressive native English speakers (PIC career specialist). The Vietnamese speakers and the lack of exposure to loss of English proficiency during the summer due and in school does not." The staff talked about the time opportunities because they force students to LAT facilitator talked explicitly about the need for from the Private Industry Council (PIC), and the dent Development Counselor, the career specialist Many adults in the building, including the Stu-

mer." It's common. learned a lot of English over the sumclassroom, and [realize], "Oh, he really come back in September, start in one kind of study. And we've seen them We generally don't let the kid leave in LAT facilitator lune without giving us proof of some

students and parents about these opportunities as process. In addition, the LAT facilitator emailed dresses. The Student Development Counselor also geting ELL students. The PIC career specialist and popular programs for Excel ELL students have been Refugee Youth Summer Enrichment program. Two Emerson Writers' Program, Tufts Medical Center eral Reserve, Bank of America, and Sovereign Bank established partnerships with entities like the Fedfocused on the work setting. A couple of program: SAT, language, and tutoring support, while others ings. Some had an academic component, such as they arrived. These programs varied in their offercounseled students and supported the application and family members for whom they had email ad-LAT facilitator followed up with emails to students summer opportunities to students, strategically tarassemblies in the auditorium to announce these ment Counselor visited ESL classes and convened ton. During the study period, the Student Develop Urban Scholars and Outward Bound at UMass Bosinternship program, SummerSearch, and Harvard as well as local higher education programs such as Through the PIC career specialist, the school has

also brought in guest speakers and supported students with college essay writing. However, what all of these programs had in common was that they forced students to be with "just English speakers, to learn English better" (LAT facilitator).

#### Theme 4: School Culture a Safe Learning Haven for ELL Students

The Vietnamese ELL students, most of whom immigrated in their teens, feel comfort in having Vietnamese peers and teachers around them during their transition to this country, who have common experiences and language.

#### Students Able to Use First Language and Be Understood

Recent graduates of Excel HS described their experience as "late entry" ELL students, meaning they arrived in this country in heir early teens. Most of the Victnamese students at Excel HS are late entry ELL, and therefore they are placed in the Vietnamese SEI program at the school. These students received their elementary education in Vietnamreceived their elementary education in Vietnamreceived their elementary education in Vietnamthey learned was typically at a higher level than what American students receive. However, they struggled with the culture and language shock, and with learning English rapidly enough to graduate from high school and go to college.

The graduates we interviewed appreciated the Excel HS experience, partly because they were around students who had gone through the same transition. They shared common experiences and language. The structure of the courses was that the early MEPA level students spent most of their school day together, where they could speak Vretramese together between classes and for clarification in class. In addition, the school has two Vretnamese teachers who not only speak their language but also understand their home cutures.

> When I first came here, I was ... so lost. I don't (sic) speak English and everyone keeps staring at me. And I think the program helps by [putting] us in an environment where we can still speak our own language, but learning (sic) English at the same time, too. So it's probably [making the transition] ... a little smoother... So I think ... we have the Vietnamese teachers over here and they understand how that feeling was, because they experienced that too. So they understand what we've been through. – Alumnus

Like the LAT facilitator, the two Vietnamese teachers performed many roles in the school outside documents for Vietnamese families. They translated documents for Vietnamese families, they made calls home when the school needed to communicate with a family member in Vietnamese, and they even planned and facilitated professional development to build teachers' cultural competence in SY2008 (see below). The Vietnamese teachers knew the families well enough that "they know that they have to call (one family) at 10pm on the ced liphone, or this one at work at Bam" (LAT facilitator). When Vietnamese students failed the MCAS, these teachers called home to explain the results and tell families about afterschool opportunities for preparation.

### High Academic Expectations

Both the school and the families of ELL students have high academic expectations for their ELL students. In alignment with the mission and consistent message from leadership, the former Principal deliberately increased emphasis on providing more opportunities for students to take demanding courses, including Engineering, AP, and Honors classes. The goal was always to prepare students for college and career, and to position them to be eligible for scholarships to college.

thing to take seriously, not take for granted" (LAT er than the parent. Education is revered, "someand rigor of the Excel HS education over time. said that they came to understand the opportunities friends than possible in Vietnam. However, they the education. They said that their children spent nam, which made them skeptical of the quality of children "didn't have to study as hard" as in Vietthought the work was "too easy" and that their at first, when their students came to Excel HS, they Vietnam (Parent). The parents interviewed said that States accustomed to school seven days a week and complete. Some ELL students come to the United and amount of school work that students must push and motivate students to do well. Therefore and family members expected Excel HS teachers to facilitator). Similarly, Vietnamese immigrant parents In Vietnam, teachers have a high social status, high more time relaxing, on the computer, and out with "the work load is reduced by half" compared to 12-13 subjects per year, so when they came here, parents reported an adjustment to the lower level

One explanatory factor for the high ELL math achievement at Excel HS is that the material in US high school math is redundant to what Vietnamese students learned by the end of middle school in Vietnam. Therefore, as one alumnus explained, "The difficulty level...of what twelfth graders have to study over here is only the same level as an inth grader in Vietnam." Without the need to lear more content in science and math, the students hac more time and energy to spend on earning English.

Many, Vietnamese ELL students absorbed their families' high academic expectations. Teachers and guidance counselors described the ELL students as "hardworking, focused, and disciplined." They said that the ELL students had great attendance and were "aggressive (in a good way) about moving up in their [ESL] classes" (Student Development Counselor).

#### Teachers' Appreciation of ELL Students' Background and Experiences

for their students' experiences and viewpoints. wonderful teachers about their culture." Clearly nam War. One ILT teacher said, "The students are urban education in Vietnam, and views on the Viet the states, their religions, their families' attitudes much math they had learned before they came to learned about ELL students' backgrounds, like how individual interactions with students, where they students' culture, particularly their academic experi-Teachers showed interest in and awareness of immigrants and spoke a language besides English. according to the former Principal, the majority were displays cultural competence in its respect for Vietteachers demonstrated curiosity and appreciation relationships, the difference between rural and relationships, typical Vietnamese teacher-student toward education, typical Vietnamese parent-child ences. Many of the teachers interviewed describec namese culture, students, and families. In addition Vietnamese, the teaching staff at the school While only two staff members in the school are

Alumni students talked about how accessible and welcoming teachers were:

Prachers here, especially the ESL teachers, [are] really helpful, and they're willing to stay after school.... If you have any questions, and it's not really about schooling, but if you have a problem at home you can also talk to them. In Vietnam, the relationship between a teacher and a student is really strict... We really don't communicate at all. But here, they're more like our friends instead of teachers, so it's easier to talk to them if you have any questions.



#### Excerpt from Cultural Competence Workshop: Student Generated Teaching Tips for ELL Students (Vache, 2008)

What advice do you have for mainstream education teachers who have FLEPs in their classes?

 They should call on them more and check for understanding.

• They may not adapt to the new culture, so take time to explain it to them.

Offer after school help.

• Encourage them to speak more. Tell them that the more they practice the better their English will be.

 Go easy on the first two semesters in terms of grammar because they are new. This will give them confidence that they can do it.

Give them extra homework such as vocabulary worksheets.

Fachers understood that family engagement looks different in the Vietnamese culture. While American educatos believe that family engagement includes attendance at school events, helping the student with homework, and communicating with teachers, Vietnamese culture and immigrant circumstances here in the US meant that family engagement looked very different. Many students do not necessarily live with their parents, and the adults in their lives typically work several jobs during all hours of the day. Many of these adults have limited English, broficiency themselves. Both the LAT facilitator and the Vietnamese teachers knew details about each student, such as which family members spoke English, which used email, and the best times of day to call family members.

classes, common cultural assumptions and issues, support ELL students and FLEP students in regular ELL students with native English speakers, how to generated tips for teachers about how to integrate professional development included studentat different MEPA levels. The cultural competence ESL curriculum, and examined sample student work facilitator. The staff experienced being taught in students as teen immigrants and language learners understand the experiences of the Vietnamese ment that helped teachers learn more about the Besides knowing students' personal situations and best ELL instructional strategies. social language acquisition, understood the school's They also learned about the theory of academic and position of hearing a lecture in a foreign language. French and Mandarin, to put themselves in the selves and then by the ELL teachers, led by the LAT presentations by the Vietnamese teachers themwhich occurred during the study period, included This two-part professional development workshop, Vietnamese traditions and family expectations and school also placed value on professional developand something about the Vietnamese culture, the



Excerpt from Cultural Competence Workshop: Common Grammar Mistakes (Vache, 2008)

For one part of the workshop, teachers focused on learning about language acquisition. Teachers received written examples of common grammar mistakes that Vietnamese students make. They were encouraged to identify these mistakes wher students made them. Researchers observed these corrections being made in ESL classes.

GRAMMAR STRUCTURE	Language Transfer Issues for Sample Transfer Error Native Speakers of Viet- namese	Sample Transfer Error
present and past perfect irregular past participles	Avoidance of present perfect where it should be used.	I live here for two years.
passive voice of past and present continuous	Omission of helping verb be in passive voice.	The food finished.
regular nouns: count, non-count and collective	No distinction between count and non-count nouns	I eat cereals for breakfast.
a few/few, a little/little, too much	Omission of plural marker –s.	I have a few book.
relative pronouns	No relative pronouns	Look at the backpack is on the floor. = Look at the backpack which is on the floor.
interrogative pronouns: who, what, when, which, how + clauses in object positions	Omission of relative pronouns	My grandfather was a generous man helped everyone.

72

#### C Conclusions and Lessons for Other Schools

Case studies have the advantages of providing multiple perspectives on a context or organization, rich description of practice, and information for discussion and learning. The story of Excel HS is unique to Excel HS, not only because it is the only high school in the district with a Vietnamese SEI program, but also because of its history, players, and circumstances. This case study described the following practices that may be "riied on" by other schools through adaptation and refinement to their own contexts.

#### School leadership had both long-term vision and implementation capacity

The groundwork for the school's success for ELL students took leadership with a clear mission and with the mission and vision. The adult culture in the building is one of teamwork and collaboration. While the LAT facilitator herself exhibited responsibility for all ELL students in the building, she also led the school faculty in learning the practices necessary at the classroom level to ensure ELL success through professional development in category training, language objectives training, and learning about Vietnamese culture and language acquisition. Implications of these findings for school

 The patience and planning it takes to build the buy-in for a culture of high academic expectations leaders include:

- Staffing that can take on the multiple roles that an LAT facilitator plays, especially when she is also a teacher
- Qualified ESL and SEI teachers, not necessarily of
  the same cultural background as the students
- Commitment to professional development structures and time to build teacher capacity

#### There was a relentless focus on high-quality instructional practices and support for teachers to use them

for ELL students has implications for other schools: of high-quality curriculum and instructional practices acquisition. This school's consistent implementation materials, and assessments to ensure language student groupings across English proficiency levels, strategies such as variety of teaching modes, In addition, they used evidence-based classroom and regular curriculum throughout their ELL careers exposing ELL students to native English speakers staff paid close attention to a smooth transition by American schools and mainstream classrooms, the between their Vietnamese students' entrance to rooms. Given the approximate three-year trajectory lum and the consistency of instruction across classsaid about the thought put into developing curricuand the observations confirmed what the teachers The interviews provided a lens into ELL instructior

- The need for ELA standards aligned ESL curriculum and the support and resources for teachers to use it
- The dedicated meeting time during the school day for teacher teams to work collaboratively on instructional improvement

#### Teachers provided multiple opportunities to acquire English proficiency in reading, writing, speaking, and listening

In addition to teachers, school staff such as the guidance counselor and the career specialist paid close attention to the choices of ELL students in their out-of-school time. The Principal developed an array of opportunities after school that are still running, which provide academic support as well as opportunities to interact with English fluent peers beyond the school day. Teachers also ensure that students avail themselves of summer opportunities, since they are aware of the learning loss that takes place when ELL students stay in their own language isolated communities. Implications of these findings include:

Resources for teachers to design and conduct afterschool clubs and activities as enrichment for ELL students

- The staff or networking capacity that identifies summer learning opportunities that are of interest to ELL students
- Recruitment strategies to ensure that more ELL and other students pursue out-of-school time learning opportunities

#### The school staff demonstrated respect for and understanding of ELL students' culture and language

The school staff, while almost exclusively non-Viet names, have prioritized and devoted a great deal of time to professional development that supports ELL learning. In addition, staff have the attitude of respect for and interest in their ELL students' culture. Not only do they engage students in conversations about their traditions and families' expectations, they also ask for their advice on how best to teach ELL students.

the advantage of being a haven for Vietnamese implications for other schools: climate of embracing its newcomer students has that the school has created an excellent educational attainment of MCAS proficiency in ELA suggest their rapid acquisition of English and their improved their focus in school is on the acquisition of English Vietnamese ELL students come to the US with, science and math background knowledge that most nities that education provides. Given the strong include a reverence for teachers and the opportuexperiences in the Vietnamese education system newcomers, who can translate for each other and As an SEI Language Specific school, Excel HS has experience that bears out in the case study. The which may explain some of their success. However, share stories about their transitions. Their similar

- SEI Language Specific programs may have an advantage over SEI Multilingual programs because they focus more resources on understanding one culture and language
- An SEI Language Specific program, implemented with quality, allows students and teachers to use L1 strategically without hindering the acquisition of English
- In the case of Excel HS, it appeared that the staff's welcoming and learning attitude toward the ELL students and their culture and language mitigated the fact that the staff of the school did not reflect the major ELL ethnic group.

- Understanding the major language groups and their educational expectations, both from the families and of the schools, is important to tailon ing SEI programs to student needs.
- More research should be conducted to understand the experiences of ELL students in an SEI Language Specific program school who are not

from the dominant ELL language group. In summary, this case study of Excel HS illustrates In summary, this case study of Excel HS illustrates ing the learning of its ELL students. The vision, ing the learning of its ELL students. The vision, commitment, and hard work, led by strong leaders who put structures in place that facilitated the improved culture and instruction in the school, resulted in the school being identified as the one of two high schools in Boston showing steady improvement with its ELL students.

- <sup>29</sup> Other newcomers attend BPS's Newcomer Academy
  <sup>30</sup> The data on teacher qualifications come from the
  MA Document of Fluorence of Second Second
- <sup>10</sup> The data on teacher qualifications come from the MA Department of Elementary and Secondary Education (http://profiles.doe.mass.edu/state\_report/ teacherdata.asp.).
- <sup>31</sup> Further research on the mobility of LEP students is necessary to determine the cause of this musually high rate and was beyond the scope of this study. <sup>32</sup> The Densieral Junior the order rate of the study.
- <sup>12</sup> The Principal during the study period was promoted in SY2011 to a central office role, and an interim Principal was placed at the school for one year. Since the data were collected for this case study, a new permanent Principal has begun her leadership there. This Principal will preside over a larger high school which combines Excel HS with Monument HS,
- which shares the building.
  <sup>13</sup> An Instructional Leadership Team is a representative body of school staff that meets regularly during the school year to facilitate communication and decisionmaking school-wide.
- <sup>34</sup> For an explanation of the timing of the case study (SY2011) compared to the study years (SY2006-SY2009), see the Appendix with Methods.



CHAPTER

# BEST PRACTICES FROM ELL CASE STUDY SCHOOLS IN BOSTON PUBLIC SCHOOLS

#### A Summary of Study

The multiple regression analysis identified two schools that were consistently high performing and two schools that were steadily improving in their ELL MCAS pass rates for students of intermediate to advanced English proficiency during the study years. The case study schools represented three

of BPS5 five major home languages other than English: Spanish, Chinese, and Vietnamese. Three of the four schools represented one program type, SEI Language Specific, while the other one had developed a unique program type adapted from the Two-Way Bilingual program model. All four of the schools enrolled a lingher proportion of LEP students than the district average (20%).

Josiah Quincy Elementary School is a K-5 elementary school located in Chinatown, dose to the center of Boston. During SY2009, the school served 829 students; O6% were native speakers of Chinese dialects and 46% were students of limited English proficiency (LEP students). In the school as a whole, 64% of students were Asian, 13% were Balk, 13% were Latino, and 8% were White. The school is one of two BPS elementary schools with a Chinese-specific SEI program for LEP students. Quincy Elementary is and has been for many years a community school based in the Boston dents. Quincy Elementary is and has been for many years a community school based in the Boston chinese community. Chinese culture and language are integral to school programs. For example, in the course of study, all students take Mandarin as a specialty class (similar to art and physical education) and throughout the school, Chinese history and culture are visible in the displays of student projects.

Sarah Greenwood K& School is a prek-8 school located in Dorchester. During SY2029, the school served 390 students; 55% were native speakers of Spanish and 43% were students of limited English proficiency (LEP students). In the school as a whole, 67% of students were Latino, 29% were Black, and 2% each were White or Multiracial. The school is one of three BPS schools categorized by Two-Way Bilingual programs. The Sarah Greenwood occupies a well-maintained brick building dating back to the turn of the twentieth century. The neighborhood where the school is located is largely African-American. Currently, the school has a high concentration of ELL students, who account for 60% of the student body.

David Ellis Elementary School is a K-5 elementary school located in the Roxbury section of Boston. During SY2009, the school served 328 students; 35% were native speakers of Spanish and 40% were students of limited English proficiency (LEP students). In the school as a whole, 55.5% of students were Latino, 40.5% were Black, 2% were White, and 2% were multi-racial, Asian, or Native American. The school is one of 34 BPS schools with a Spanish-specific SEI program for LEP students.

Excel High School served 400 students in Grades 9-12 in SY2009. During the study period, it was one of three small high schools housed in the South Boston Educational Complex. The high school has a Vietnamese SEI program that serves 77 students. All ELL students are placed in ESL classes for two to three hours per day, where they are taught by native English speaking, experienced ESL-licensed teachers. One of the ESL teachers is also the school's LAT Facilitator. She provided in-house full staff professional development on cultural competency, 4-Category training, and language objectives. The ESL and ELA curriculum have been aligned.

## Table 7.1. Summary of Case Study Schools, SY2009

#### **Educational Outcomes of English Language** We note that the companion study, Improving

students rather than MCAS pass rates of all LEP the multiple regression analysis in the present study of all LEP students in ELL programs, the strong SEI Language Specific program schools enroll 77% the seemingly inconsistent findings. First, since out of the four case study schools have language the Two Way Bilingual Program schools and Transi-ELL program type across the district and found that students study – MCAS proficiency of MEPA Level 3 and 4 used a more stringent cut than the companion been identified using descriptive statistics. Second outcomes of three of these schools would not have specific programs. There are two explanations for pass rates in the companion study. However, three Specific programs did not emerge as having high highest LEP student pass rates. The SEI Language tional Bilingual Education Program schools had the Public Schools examined the MCAS outcomes by Learners in Schools and Programs in Boston

practices emerged from the case studies that were ers and administrators in other schools. Some of tuture study best ELL practices; they present opportunities for not identified in the literature-based framework for be linked to improved student outcomes. Other these practices have been found by scholars to identify key practices which may inform teacheach case study's findings in light of the others to In the findings section of this chapter, we review

#### B Best ELL Practices from **Case Study Schools**

the core of student learning. structures and process and finally to the classroom, categories that move from the guiding vision to sis does not either. The analysis is organized by four areas as shown in Appendix 2, the following analyschools did not strictly follow the framework focus headers. Therefore, because the stories from the which the schools conveyed over the framework Iterature review. However, we prioritize the stories ELL best practices framework developed from our sis of the four case studies, which is guided by the In this section, we present a synthesis of our analy

1. Mission, Vision, and Leadership

2. School Organization for ELL Teaching

3. School Culture and Climate and Learning

4. Curriculum, Instruction, and Assessment

data on classroom practice. more conservative approach to interpretation of our We note that while Curriculum, Instruction, and identify the schools and the site visits necessitated a categories, the time delay between the data used to Assessment is no less important than the other

### Mission, Vision, and Leadership

ning, and in order to keep staff working effectively enactment of a school's mission and vision. principals play a key role in the development and to attain a set of shared values. As school leaders mission and vision as part of their strategic plantime to time, schools engage in elucidating a shared picture – what matters in the long run. Ideally, from belief systems that serves as a reminder of the big liefs that reflect an individual's or an organization's sion" is a brief written statement of the school's values about what matters in education. A "mis-The term "vision" refers to a core set of shared be-

#### School Missions

study schools are as follows: from school staff during the school visits in spring interviews and statements made by the Principals Data on mission and vision were collected from the 2011. The four mission statements from the case leading the schools during that period, as well as schools' SY2006-SY2009 mission statements, from

as integrity, respect and self-discipline." and action, and to instill in our students such virtues achieve their best, to foster sound habits of mind all students the means to meet high standards and provide a challenging academic program that gives Josiah Quincy Elementary School: "We seek to

Each child can and will learn. As professionals, ou produce literate and socially healthy students who will educate and prepare them for life. We seek to to allow our students to grow in directions that make our school a safe learning environment and Sarah Greenwood Elementary School: "To view each child as an individual in a holistic manner are valuable to the community and the world. We

and enriched education in a safe and supportive and business partners – will provide an effective hoods, community organizations, and university Ellis community – students, staff, parents, neighbor-David A. Ellis Elementary School: "The David A parent and community collaboration."

together as a cooperative team, and to promote

mission is to open our hearts and minds, to work

environment focused on strong skill development

and preparation for productive and responsible

membership in society."

culturally diverse society." students who are prepared for success in college and careers, and to be productive members of a sion. Excel HS seeks to cultivate well-rounded foster academic achievement and creative expres-Excel High School: "The mission of Excel HS is to

of their ELL students of intermediate and advanced more than the results from standardized testing. it is clear that academic achievement means much English proficiency, from these mission statements identified based largely on the MCAS performance creative development. While the four schools were the whole child, and promote social, physical, and academic performance, school staff must educate that, all schools recognized that to attain high becoming a productive member of society. Beyond academic achievement is an important asset for the K-12 experience, with the understanding that schools seek to prepare students for life beyond As these mission statements clearly show, all four Principals' Strategic Communication of

### Vision for ELL Student Success

to build high expectations for ELL students: so that the meetings could be a forum for commuthose behaviors rather than adopting a judgmental by modeling curiosity about what may be causing who were not conforming to their behavior norms she wanted teachers to interact with ELL students Greenwood, the Principal consciously modeled how in which their Principals changed teachers' beliefs two schools, faculty spoke specifically about ways questions of the staff that encouraged reflection, they expected teachers to adopt, by asking probing but also by modeling behaviors and attitudes that only through the written missions and verbally study period all communicated their visions not tional coach at the Ellis School described the need nicating her vision for ELL students. One instrucattitude. She also facilitated teacher study groups about ELL students' ability to succeed. At the Sarah and by establishing respect for their authority. At The four case study school Principals during the

something that we had to challenge ferent language - you can't think, was language - or that if you speak a dif-- Math coach, Ellis ES very early on. The idea that if you don't have the

78

all four Principals distributed responsibility for ELL

achievement beyond their ELL staff. The distributec Comprehensive Assessment System. In addition, on the state standardized tests, the Massachusetts language proficiency benchmarks and proficiency included meeting the state standards for English ELL students as for English proficient students and outcomes. Those academic goals were the same fo tations for meeting measurable academic learning sions for ELL education, which included high expec-

> ELL practice would be sustained over time, beyond the tenure of the Principals themselves. leadership increased the chances that changes in

#### Principals' Visions Shaped by Shared Experiences as English Language Learners

each school had an Instructional Leadership Team

Principals communicate and model their visions, As a result of their strong visions, not only did the with representation from the ELL teams on them expectations of ELL students a reality. For example expertise was the key to making high academic Principals believed that teacher collaboration and Other than through personal interactions, all four

gies for language and content instruction, and (2) (1) help ELL teachers to develop effective stratedeveloped strategies in their schools which would to their teachers. With this vision, the Principals all voice and professional development opportunities Principals understood the importance of giving native English speakers. For that to happen, the to the needs of teachers of ELL students and to ELL sonal knowledge and experience attuned Principals of social and academic English required considerfrom experience that acquiring a strong command English as a second language themselves, and knew ELL students. In addition, the Principals all learned education was a civil right of all students, including strengthened their conviction that access to quality bilingual teachers who had worked in Boston failing school or to improve ELL outcomes. All four to their respective schools either to turn around a tunities their schools offered. required for them to participate in all of the opporhelp ELL students to develop the English proficiency attain the same levels of academic achievement as a clear vision for their success: ELL students must students themselves at their schools and gave them able time yet conferred lifelong benefits. This perracist incidents directed at their students, which during desegregation in the 1970s and reported vision for ELL students. All four were experienced shared similar life experiences that shaped their All four Principals<sup>35</sup> reported being actively recruited

unified vision for ELL and non-ELL students alike by

explanations for their success with ELL education other staff in the schools to do so as well. Durbut they also created the space for teachers and

"speaking with one voice" and "being on the same

considered themselves teachers of ELL students.

other schools, while there were distinct SEI program strategies in place to teach them effectively. In the all teachers are ELL teachers and must have the

classrooms reinforced the notion that therefore, English speakers. This stance and organization of had equal proportions of ELL students and native distinction between classrooms – all classrooms The school also reorganized so that there was no the mantra, "All students are language learners." school, the Sarah Greenwood, demonstrated their the faculty toward ELL education. Teachers at one page" when referring to the attitude and stance of many teachers in each school used terms such as ing the interviews, when asked about the possible

the Principals' vision for ELL education to be one of practices. The recruitment and placement of school inclusion and high expectations in all four schools. learners themselves. This shared experience shaped all experienced either immigration or being English study schools. While the leaders did not necessarily with ELL students was a hallmark of all four case was not reflected in the literature base on best ELL This vision was common to all four schools, but that reflect the same culture as the ELL students, they leaders with shared life and educational experiences

expectations (Williams et al., 2007). Confirming the standards as a guide, and having high academic clear vision for ELL education, using state academic included the principal having and communicating a most associated with high performing schools outcomes, ELL achievement improves. The practices cate a clear vision of high expectations and learning research evidence that when principals communi-The four case study schools exemplified the strong vanced English proficient ELL students and therefore classrooms, all teachers taught intermediate to ad-

vealed that all four Principals communicated clear vispecific findings about vision, the case studies re-

#### and Learning School Organization for ELL Teaching

guage development levels and placed students with organization of teachers and ELL students. The students. The case study schools shared common ship opportunities are available to teachers of ELL are distributed across the faculty, and what leaderteachers based on their levels of English proficiency used clear procedures for assessment of English lan-Team facilitator (LAT facilitator). These schools also leadership team, and the Language Acquisition schools highlight the Principal, the instructional organizational structures across the four case study how the roles and responsibility for ELL education are in place for their ELL programs. It also refers to room, and program as well as the structures that the way that students are arranged by grade, class We define school organization for ELL education as

#### Teachers Could Take Instructional Risks And The Principals Stabilized The Schools, So That

the role of ELL teachers; and the Excel Principal and native English speakers could be educated the school's language program so that ELL students teachers; the Sarah Greenwood Principal changed effectively implemented their visions. They real-As discussed previously, the Principals were vision. according to the data. student performance and modify their instruction which helped teachers to continuously monitor ELL strategies involved structural and staffing decisions ings. In all four case study schools, the Principals' were part of content and grade level team meetrestructured teacher teams so that ELL teachers together in inclusive classrooms, thereby elevating new ESL teacher who was able to coach other students. For example, the Ellis Principal hired a programmatic and organizational changes for ELL in for improvement of ELL education, and made and perceptions of ELL students, built teacher buyteachers' needs, set expectations, changed attitudes teachers. They first identified students' as well as ized that their success rested on the work of the These four Principals shared aspects of how they ary leaders committed to equity for ELL students. Focus On Continuous Improvement

Team member, Excel HS

of these schools functioned as a two-way channel facilitated the bidirectional spread of information through ILT members to the Principal. This structure thoughts, concerns, suggestions, and decisions content teams of teachers. Teachers communicated were transmitted through the ILT to grade level or tion, and directives from the district and Principal of communication. Teachers shared that informa-(ILT) with ELL staff representation. The ILT in three Interviews revealed that all four schools also used logue throughout the school staff. and resources efficiently and gave room for diathe structure of an Instructional Leadership Team

to the ILT to our departments (who I think we've been fairly successful in in mind. are established with everyone's ideas teacher and classroom go back to the any concerns that we have from the are communicated clearly, and then ... to the classroom. Those policies meet during common planning time) munication ... from the administration terms of top-down, bottom-up comand school site council. So our policies CPT meetings, ILT, administration Instructional Leadership

We also found that each case study school had a "go to" person with lead responsibility for ELL education, namely, the LAT facilitator. The full role of the LAT facilitator is described below.

One common way to tackle change was to start by focusing on one grade level. At the Ellis, the focus was on third grade, at the Quincy it was fourth grade, and at the Sarah Greenwood, first grade. Reform at one grade level created models for other grade level teachers to replicate and a reason to buy into the school's potential for improvement. For example, after the third grade ELL students at the Ellis showed great improvement in the literacy skills they were focused upon, such as vocabulary, reading comprehension, and writing, the fourth grade teachers who were receiving these students the following year embraced the extra profesional development time the inquiry work would take.

cipitated improved ELL

LAT facilitators pre-

All four case study Principals managed the school improvement processes based on their visions, which matches evidence in the research literature (Williams et al., 2007). They also delegated responsibility for ELL education to key staff people, such a their LAT facilitators and ELL teachers, to empower them to implement reform. Thus, the case study findings support the theoretical framework indicators of school organization, that the school has clear procedures for ELL student intake, assessment and placement, and that the Principal creates the conditions for these procedures to function.

#### LAT Facilitators Served As Catalysts For Teacher Growth In ELL Best Practices

In our case studies, we found that each study school had an LAT facilitator who was not only a member of the Instructional Leadership Team but also engaged ELL students' families, organized and led implementation of the school's ELL program, and shared their knowledge of ELL students with teachers. Simultaneously, the LAT facilitators responded to teachers' requests for professional development, thereby precipitating improved ELL development, thereby precipitating improved ELL instruction and highlighting the key role of teachers as the agents of that improvement. The LAT facilitators remained stable during the study period and most were still present at the case study schools, even though the Principals had Eft. The district describes the current responsibilities of the LAT

facilitator position as:

together. school. They all felt in it training the whole the old Principal pushed BPS schools] because curve [relative to other school was ahead of the knows the school. This she knows us and she LAT facilitator], because training was with [the ELL students. The best was key for dealing with The Category training development to staff. customized professiona instruction by providing

> Assists the principals in the implementation of the BPS English Language Education Policy including the identification of LEP students, including the ELL services to students, including scheduling in accordance with the Policy, conduct ELD update and FLEP Policy conduct ELD update and FLEP reclassification meetings, organize MEPA assessments; assist teachers in reviewing assessment data, monitor regular education classes with ELL students; participate in the school's ILT. (Office of English Language Learners, 2010)

The LAT facilitators at these schools held a key position as a catalyst and facilitator of EL student success. Each school chose to fill the role differently. A Quincy Elementary, two SEI teachers filed the LAT facilitator role. At Sarah Greenwood, the director of instruction, an administrator, was the LAT facilitator. At Ells, an ESL teacher seved as a part-time LAT facilitator. At Excel, the LAT facilitator was a stipended ESL teacher with release from one preparatory period. At the three elementary schools, the LAT facilitators and spoke the predominant native language of the ELL students in their respective schools. The district currently requires that LAT facilitators be experienced ESL or SEI teachers.

the students' English language development levels of entering a regular education classroom. At Excel In all four schools, we found that the LAT facilitator were known and used to assign them to different should continue in an SEI classroom setting instead classroom teacher to decide whether a student clearly needed additional support with speaking could have scored Level 4 on the MEPA exam but functioning in a class factored into a students' class LAT facilitator and teacher knowledge of a student's profile and family background. Therefore, the LAT relevant aspects of the student's socio-emotional in reading, writing, speaking, and listening, and ment level, his or her strengths and weaknesses knew each ELL student's English language developand ESL. Teachers at all of the schools knew about levels of ESL (1, 2, or 3) classes, which covered ELA schools would discuss this information with the and listening. The LAT facilitator in the three SEI placement as much as ELD level. Thus, a student classes to take them to the next level of learning. facilitator was able to place students in appropriate

> their ELL students' life experiences prior to arrival at the school, whether in the U.S. or abroad.

In addition, four of the five LAT facilitators in the case study schools spoke the home language of most ELL students at the school, and of the teachers of ELL students. Being able to communicate with teachers in their home languages helped establish the necessary trust for a productive coaching and collaborative relationship. Sharing a common language with adult family members helped them to come to know about students' home lives and histories. The communication also built trust between the ELL students' families and the school staff. At all four schools, LAT facilitators, many teachers of ELL students, and family members shared phone numbers with each other.

of policy and practices discussions. of teacher dedication to improving ELL education at collaborating with colleagues and Principals. interests and needs of ELL students at the forefront of the limited role they could play in the absence timately, however, LAT facilitators had a clear sense with both SEI and regular education teachers. UIother hand, LAT facilitators were keenly aware that Excel valued the 4-Category training they received, and data-based inquiry. For example, teachers at also skilled in-house coaches who shared their ex-Principals for supervision and support. They were with ELL students' families, they were also skilled Not only were LAT facilitators skilled at working members of their school's ILT, thereby keeping the Finally, the LAT facilitators in the study were all modeled, observed, and debriefed lessons and units the Ellis, for example, the LAT facilitator planned their role was as catalysts, or agents of change. At which was delivered by the LAT facilitator. On the formative assessment, curriculum development, instruction, best ESL practices, cultural competence, pertise with teachers to shelter English for content They communicated regularly with their respective

#### The School Had Clear Procedures And Guidelines For Identifying ELL Students And Placing Them In Appropriate Programs And Services

to their programs. In three of the four case study schools, Principals prioritized 4-Category training during the study period, before the district's push to content instruction for ELL students was crucial the professional development of teachers to shelter in regular education classrooms with teachers who gressed to the higher MEPA levels, they were placed the SEI program schools said that as students prothe focus during ESL time was only on English acqui ers to those classrooms. The three Language Specif into classrooms as well as the assignment of teachschools largely dictated the grouping of ELL students The ELL program implemented in the case study have all teachers trained starting in 2010. Former Principals and teachers acknowledged that were trained to deliver content by sheltering English sition and English literature. The LAT facilitators in classrooms for all content areas. At the high school the elementary schools, these were self-contained separate from native English speaking students. In level students together with ESL-licensed teachers, ic SEI program schools all grouped their lower MEPA

of incoming ELL students. The LAT facilitators took proficiency levels and the prior school experiences procedures and guidelines for identifying English A key role of the LAT facilitator was the proper with appropriately trained teachers. they transitioned to regular education classrooms levels of English proficiency were grouped by level and teacher assignment to classrooms. In these case study schools suggest parameters for student needs. The common decisions among the four needed special support in programs that met their teacher recommendations about placing those whc schools engaged in the practice of having clear tion with their teachers. We found that the four assignment of students to classrooms, in consultaanguage. As students gained English proficiency, three elementary schools spoke the students' native and taught by an ESL-licensed teacher, who in the successful and improving schools, students at lowe

The research evidence is strong on school organiaation in terms of how to group students by English proficiency levels, the teacher qualifications necessary for students at each English proficiency level, and the amount of time students should spend on English as a second language (August & Pease-Alvarez, 1996, Gersten et al., 2007). Our case study findings confirm the scholarly evidence that ELL leaders in a school must have training and ongoing support to identify and assess students and to structure classrooms in ways that are most effective for ELL students.

### School Culture and Climate

life trajectories as the students and their

Adults with similar

families provided role

We defined culture as "ways of living, shared behaviors, beliefs, customs, values, and ways of knowing that guide groups of people in their daily life and are transmitted from one generation to the next". (Trumbull & Pacheco, 2005, p.67), School clmate, on the other hand, is defined as the "mood" or "attitude" of an organization. Climate is malleable over the course of daily events in the organizations and/or their members (Gruenert, 2008).

models and supports as students navigated between home and school

..all the [SEI] teachers

also shapes the school environment. and their families. Organizational school culture, sense of academic and physical safety for students schools reinforce students' identities and create a culture and climate. By being culturally competent corresponding cultural relevance of curriculum and The cultural competence of the staff members, and constructively" (Trumbull & Pacheco, 2005, p.16). and to respond to those differences positively and ethnicity, and other aspects of individual identity nize differences based on culture, language, race, define cultural competence as "the ability to recog school building. Again, Trumbull and Pacheco displays of cultural competence throughout the For our examination of school culture, we studied with a common organization develop over time, shared beliefs, and practices that a group of people which refers to the unwritten rules, expectations. instruction in a school, are aspects of both school

this way. ... My parents didn't speak English <u>grow</u>n up that way. I learned my English in our school do have the background experi ence of what the child is experiencing now, because we have all

experiencing now

ELL students at their schools.

ers' ethnic backgrounds, and linguistic experiences, and an improvement in educational outcomes of

at all.... We truly have the experience of what the child is

In this section, we present findings about cultural competence, school climate, organizational culture, and examine their interaction. While Professional Development and Family and Community Engagement were separate categories in the ELL best practices framework, in our analysis of themes in the case studies, they emerge as components of the overall school culture and climate.

> match as a factor in these elementary schools' sucemerging theme, already noted in the Mission and tion that students can engage with and learn from through an ethnic match, cultural competence can ethnicity (Tellez, & Waxman, 2003).36 If not present a higher likelihood, although not a guarantee, that cess. It suggests a connection between school lead Vision section, adds a new dimension to ethnic ELL student bodies during the study period. This cally or at least linguistically matched with their schools, Principals and LAT facilitators were ethniwere Latino. Furthermore, in all three elementary wood, 45.8% of the staff and 65% of students compared with BPS's 8.5%. At the Sarah Greencompared to BPS's 4.6%, and 64% Asian students the Quincy school had 41.4% Asian teachers, tions of Asian and Latino teachers. In SY2009, study, were representative of their student bodies. the two consistently high performing schools in this staff at Quincy Elementary and Sarah Greenwood noted, the ethnic and linguistic makeup of teaching students' ethnic and linguistic makeup. As Leadership (and sometimes staff) reflected are more likely to construct curriculum and instrucgrounds and identities and to be involved with their values, and ways of living as students of the same staff will have shared beliefs, ways of knowing, ethnic and linguistic makeup of students, there is of school staff. When the school staff mirror the competence in the school is the ethnic makeup Respectively, each of these schools had high proporstudents' families. Using this knowledge, teachers also be developed through skill training and requires a teacher to know about students' national back-

Beyond being ethnically and linguistically matched with the larger ELL group at their schools, Principals and LAT facilitators at all four schools were highly qualified for their jobs. They had worked as bilingual teachers at some point in their careers, either in Boston or other urban districts; some had taken additional graduate training relevant to working with their schools' student populations, and all understood the educational implications of their students' sociocultural backgrounds. They understood the stress that poverty places on families. They also understood racism and discrimination, as

> they reported experiencing these in their personal and professional lives. They believed strongly that children of low-income immigrants such as the ELI students at their schools could succeed, but they also knew that support systems had to be put in place both for ELL students and their teachers.

An indicator for the potential presence of cultural

School Cultural Competence

And for me to be able to go back and forth, and show them how valuable that is...it absolutely helped kids learn, when they see the Principal can speak the language, and it's not so much that they can speak Chinese, but it's then they can speak Chinese, but it's then they can speak Chinese, but it's the notion that it's okay, that what you bring from home is valuable; it's just that you also need to learn the English language.

### – former Principal, Quincy School

As leaders, these experiences gave them strength to stay the course and to push for changes when

or correlational variable with student outcomes. language learners (August & Shanahan, 2006). are from the same culture as the ELL students in the experience (Tellez & Waxman, 2005). Teachers who thize with the struggles of second language learngual and understand second language learning can to incorporate students' culture into curriculum and teacher-student relationship, and a teacher's ability match in itself was not reported as a strong causal meaningful and therefore more engaging to English to students' lived experiences, making school more ing material, activities, and content that connects 2005). These teachers can design and choose readthat is relevant to those students (Tellez & Waxman school are more readily able to develop curriculum ing, and design better instruction because of their help students transition to learning English, empainstruction. For example, teachers who are bilin-Rather, ethnic match appears connected to the outcome study selected for our framework, ethnic lish language learners. However, in the type of ethnic and linguistic makeup of the school's Engthe value of hiring school staff who reflect the There is evidence in the research literature about faced with resistance and opposition.

> Preparation of the full staff's cultural competence. While staffing a school with teachers and support staff who reflect the language and culture of the students in the building was one strategy for improving ELL student learning, Principals also led a process of prioritizing the cultural competence of teachers whose cultural backgrounds were different to those of ELL students and other minority students at the school. In this section, we document some examples of practices that were tied to cultural competence at all four schools.

section. Some school staff live in the neighborhooc organizations which also serve Chinatown residents Chinatown neighborhood of Boston, the Quincy and respectful of all other cultures through language, while remaining appreciative the school are expected to learn another culture makes it clear to parents that students who attend Language learning is a priority, and the school students study Mandarin at least once a week culturally relevant ways. All Quincy Elementary enable teachers to communicate with parents in cultural values between SEI teachers and parents and speak the dialects of the ELL students. Shared will be discussed under the Family and Community such as a health center and afterschool programs; Asia. The school has ties to a system of community for ELL students from China and other parts of East School is a strong example of cultural competence As a community school with strong roots in the

There are Mandarin classes, which not many schools have, and they celebrate Chinese New Year and culture in this school. The kids have the opportunity to see it and feel it. I think that is most important.... We are immigrants and we follow Chinese traditions in daily life and its good for the kids to learn it in school as well. Parents don't always have the time or knowledge to each children about Chinese history. – Parent of Chinese-American student, Quing school Learning from Consistently High Performing and Improving Schools for English Language Learners in Boston Public Schools

of curriculum. Staff members with similar cultural

The school building itself exudes Chinese culture, from small ornamental plants to lanterns, with a lion head for student performance stucked in a corner of the principal's office. Faculty incorporates Chinese mythical imagery as visual components of new projects. Chinese festivals and cultural celebrations such as Fall Feast and Chinese New Year are celebrated throughout the year. Communication with families is in three or more languages. All SEI teachers have Mandarin and Cantonese language capabilities.

#### The Sarah Greenwood and the Ellis were two schools whose student composition consisted largely of two minority groups: Spanish-speaking ELL students and African American students, respectively, Balancing the needs of these two student groups was not always easy, as both former Principals reported.

We wanted children to be able to talk in whatever language they were confortable. It was important that everybody feit that they were going to be part of that community too – that everybody could become bilingual in the school. So that's how the Two-Way Bilingual program started. – former Principal, Sarah Greenwood – forser Graewwood attined a kalance in th

culture for ELL students I think that sense of The Sarah Greenwood staff built a sense of trust and camaraderie that changed the schoo

of this, the Sarah Greenwood presented more as the Two Way Bilingual program. Perhaps because its students through the distribution of students for ity to validate the identities and home cultures of all throughout the building as well as in all aspects and contributions were highlighted in posters the school population, and whose accomplishments same time that the Spanish language and culture peers learn the language they knew best. At the fondly how students worked together to help their of learning a new language. Teachers remembered English speakers, all of whom were in the process equal exchanges among ELL students and native grades created conditions for collaboration and English and Spanish equally in the early elementary develop their identities. The emphasis on teaching and to provide a safe climate for ELL students to gual program was established to validate Spanish, respect for diversity. Specifically, the Two-Way Bilina multicultural school that embraced an ethic of The Sarah Greenwood attained a balance in its abil American students, who constituted almost half of were validated, so were the identities of African-

external observation and quantification.

community that we have in here, it really helps. I think the students notice that, they can recognize that. If we didn't have that comfort between that comfort between that confort between the confort between that confo

> roots as their students reported providing ongoing, in-house education on cultural competence to colleagues who did not share the same roots. Both schools had a Principal, an LAT facilitator, and at least a few teachers who spoke fluent Spanish and were skilled at engaging families of ELL students.

to speak out, and understood that students' prior teachers about their culture." Teachers' knowledge ILT teacher said, "The students are wonderful tives, particularly their academic experiences. One cultural competence was a formal professional and all three ESL teachers were not Vietnamese, Vietnam they came from. education levels differed depending on where in accommodated those students who were hesitant matical errors common to Vietnamese students, the classroom, where they addressed specific gramabout their ELL students' experiences translated to respect for their ELL students' culture and perspec-Vietnamese SEI teachers and by the LAT facilitator. development topic during the study period. The At Excel HS, where the majority of the school staff The school culture was one of curiosity about and workshop was delivered to the whole staff by the

The research literature on cultural competence among school staff, regardless of their ethnicity and language background, provides some evidence that teachers who learn about the students' culture and how to incorporate this knowledge into their curriculum and instruction improve outcomes for their students (August & Bease-Alvarez 1996; August & Shanahan, 2006; Waxman et al., 2007). However, the evidence does not rise to the level of experimental or quasi-experimental studies, most likely because the attribute of cultural competence lends itself in research to description more readily than to

> and cultural reflection in the events and curriculum Chinese (34 students). The major focus of hiring services and programs that support them. discussion addressed other ELL students and the School is not Asian, and 9% of LEP students are not ing the success of their ELL student population at did not refer to them or their needs when discusstherefore in regular education classrooms, teachers these LEP students were at higher MEPA levels and Excel were not native Vietnamese speakers. While in SY2009, 15% of LEP students (14 students) at groups of ELL students present at the school who found silences about the performance of other of success with the dominant ELL group, we also the dominant language group. In our analysis Silence on ELL students who were not from was on the Chinese culture and language. Little the school. Similarly, 36% of Quincy Elementary were not part of the dominant group. For example

This finding suggests to researchers and practitioners that attention to each ELL student means further disaggregation of data and close attention to the experiences of all ELL students, not just those from the dominant ELL groups in each school. Since the majority of these ELL students are likely Since the majority of these ELL students are likely since ducation classrooms, the implications of this finding extend to the practices of regular education teachers in schools.

#### Collaboration as Effective Professional Development for ELL Education

one-time workshops to courses to continuous work or outside of the school day. It may also be facilidiscuss both types of professional learning. during the study period. In the sections below, we was not isolated, but rather a part of daily practice these case study schools, professional development sional learning takes place on an ongoing basis. In that have developed a collaborative culture, profeslarly scheduled meetings of teachers. In schools throughout a school year embedded within regu-Professional development opportunities range from tated from within the school or outside the school. ment for teachers may occur during the school day students in the classroom. Professional developimprovement that supported their success with ELL laboration and collegiality as an aspect of school story of change, from isolation and distrust to col-Teachers in the four study schools told a similar

> English speakers helping each other learn a second during SY2006-SY2009 had fond memories of students. Teachers who had been at the school tributed to the school's safe climate. that teachers "spoke with one voice," which concohesiveness. We heard at more than one school safety at the school. Finally, collaboration led to and cultural differences, and added to a sense of across language differences, but also across racial language. This kind of collaboration was not just Latino ELL students and African-American native relationships would model collaboration among Principal had a clear vision that collaborative adult an explicit goal at the Sarah Greenwood, where the tion. This change in relationships among adults was Teachers moved from isolation to collabora-

So if we were all here and the students were here, I might teach a lesson or somebody else might teach a lesson. And then we would debrief and we would talk about the lesson and how it would talk about the lesson and how it went. We'd have goals ahead of time of what we wanted to look for. So of what we wanted to look for. So it was basically peer observation and watching. I found it to be very helpful. – Teacher, Sarah Greenwood

of students' lives and cultures, in the study schools lines in ways that promoted student learning. student collaboration also crossed racial and ethnic ethnically diverse staff that has an understanding professional community, ELL student achievement is ELL students are in schools where the adults work dent outcomes. Our case studies therefore extend ret, Porter, Desimone, Birman, & Yoon, 2001; Little DuFour & Eaker, 1998; Gajda & Koliba, 2008; Ga-& de las Alas, 2009; Darling-Hammond, 2009; high. If collaboration occurs among a racially and collaboratively through structures that enhance the theoretical framework by suggesting that wher ture to the literature on ELL education and ELL stu-2006). However, reviewers have not tied that litera Desimone, Porter, Garet, Yoon, & Birman, 2002; ture and its impact on student achievement (Blank Many authors have studied school collaborative cul88

writing rubric. agreed on the student's score on the school-wide prompts elicited quality writing or whether teachers writing to engage in discussions about how writing used protocols for looking at and scoring student tary, teachers reported that grade level teams and assessment. For example, at Quincy Elemenencouraged to focus on curriculum, instruction, period as well as currently. During these meetteams; these meetings took place during the study level teams, teacher study groups, and/or content ings such as instructional leadership teams, grade meeting times, usually weekly, for various gatherand learning. Interviewees discussed common to meet during school hours to discuss teaching study period to allow different groups of teachers from the numerous structures in place during the professional development was a priority, as evident ings, former Principals reported that teachers were instruction and student learning. In-service Shared planning time facilitated a focus on

learn having that, you cannot have people is the most important piece. Without community, and shifting that culture a child focus, a professional learning [either]...so I really wanted there to be confident, and feel safe to examine I knew that unless teachers are and question, kids are not going to

### former Principal, Quincy School

and could tailor discussions and resources to their with the context of the teachers and the students time could be facilitated internally by those familiar including the LAT facilitators, the common planning capacity in ELL education during the study period, Because the schools had expertise to improve staff on including language objectives in daily lessons. teachers participated in professional development for use in instructional improvement. For example, planning time was created by the former Principal inference in their writing. At Excel HS, the commor areas of challenge, such as students' ability to use and develop classroom action steps to address period to review data about student performance study groups which met regularly during the study At Sarah Greenwood, teachers talked about teache

well as their trust in their colleagues.

particular needs.

teachers used meeting time to enhance student the case study schools provided examples of how to document professional learning communities, al., 2009). While the focus of the research was not sues, ELL student learning is enhanced (Saunders et change instruction for a particular learning chalcally, when the meeting time is focused on how to outcomes (Waxman et al., 2007). More specifithe development of professional learning communiachievement through changed practice. lenge rather than on more general instructional isfocus on student learning have better student effective schools who work together with a sharp et al., 2009; Waxman et al., 2007). Teachers in ties as a means to student achievement (Saunders The effective schools research literature is strong on

& Roper, 2002). All elementary school teachers forts in the early years of the study period (Neufeld cycles, which were part of district-wide reform efmentioned as contributing to collegiality was the of professional development that was repeatedly of their classrooms to work together. One form and push teachers to move beyond the boundaries At first, the Principals had to break down barriers Collaboration developed through many pathways. changed ideas and practices with their colleagues. their curriculum and instruction for ELL students as spoke about the impact that CCL cycles had on use of Collaborative Coaching and Learning (CCL) tessional development, during which teachers expurposefully used common planning time for profor collaboration, well before the study period, they When Principals first began to create opportunities at these four schools all Principals strategically deprocess created to facilitate professional learning, each school was unique in the structures and fessional training and collaboration. Although professional learning communities, albeit over time. veloped a culture of adult collaboration and created Teachers invited experts to enhance their pro-

> structing and modeling curriculum units and lessons ducting peer reviews of lessons, as well as co-conthe study period, the LAT facilitator described conshare best practices school-wide. At the Ellis during the school day. For example, during the study schools, the adult learning extended beyond the ers reported that as trust and buy-in built in these also supported a culture of collaboration. Teach-Common planning time and teacher study groups resources to reach their ELL students. with teachers to provide them with the tools and learning walks through classrooms to identify and period, the ILT at Quincy Elementary conducted meetings and into the classrooms and even beyond

to plan. other things, but we would still meet own with the kids and she was doing would divide the children to differentithe one who taught me what to do. - SEI teacher, Ellis ES couple of months, I was more on my still meet to plan. And I guess after a more of the instruction, but we would together, and over time, I would do ate the instruction. We would plan be learning from her, and then we would break the kids up. So I would would model lessons, and then we kids and I worked with her, and she So every day during my ESL time, my I would credit [the LAT facilitator] as

als was evidence of a culture of adult learning, a hallmark of professional collaboration. This opening of classrooms to other profession-

student achievement at one grade level at a time. facilitator led data-based inquiry focused on ELL ternally facilitated team through a grant during the success with ELL students was attributed to an exby adult experts within the building, one school's study period. At the Ellis School, this grant-funded In addition to professional development conducted

> the small thing that's very high leverkids. That was different. the data, and focus in on a group of ferent way, and look at patterns within for our buck? It made us think in a dif would really give us the biggest bang age that we can focus on, and that What patterns do you see?...What's SAM team member, Ellis ES

data to identify ELL student needs and address for future years. staff to systematize and institutionalize the practice them, but also to build the capacity of the school's The goal of this team's work was not only to use

& Shanahan, 2006). collaborators, such as those found at the Ellis, also & Shanahan, 2006). They also found that outside coach or mentor supporting the teacher (August includes practice of instructional changes with a in, the most effective professional development professional development that teachers participate Minority Children and Youth that, in addition to ducted by the National Literacy Panel on Language These findings support the review of research connelped teachers improve classroom practice (August common planning time and traditional "workshop

#### content instruction (4-Category training), teach Teachers were qualified to shelter English for

development they participated in during the study when they were hired, as well as the professional content. Because of the qualifications of teachers dent needs, both in learning English and in learning ELL students, virtually all of the teachers in the case in the case study schools were highly qualified to into each lesson. approach and incorporating language objectives that supported student learning, such as using the period, teachers learned aspects of ELL instruction study schools were fully equipped to address stulicensed. Thus, for self-contained classrooms of languages of the students, they were also ESLing staff in the case study schools speak the home teach them. Not only did most of the ELL teachassigned appropriately. Teachers of ELL students ESL, or clarify for students in L1, and were SIOP (Sheltered Instruction Observation Protocol)

cy levels, are prepared. The four categories are: education teachers, who have LEP students in their classrooms, even at the advanced English proficien opportunities so that all teachers, including regular ers. The district has offered this training in multiple classroom teachers and regular education teach-4-Category training. This training supports both SE shelter English for content instruction, known as since SY2009 has been training for teachers to English language learners in Boston Public Schools A primary approach to preparing teachers to teach

- Category 1: Second language learning and teaching
- Category 2: Sheltering content instruction
- Category 3: Assessing speaking and listening Category 4: Reading and writing in the
- However, in three of the case study schools, sheltered content classroom

ers were aware of strategies for scaffolding the moved to regular education classrooms, their teachacademic English.<sup>37</sup> during the study period, so that when students provided by the LAT facilitator for the full staff, also Excel HS, parts of the 4-Category training were period through the BPS Office of English Language were offered to the whole staff during the study At Quincy Elementary, three of the four categories teachers as in-service professional development. was a priority before SY2009 and was provided to Learners, and 80% of teachers participated. At interviewees mentioned that 4-Category training

opportunities for instructional conversation, adjust of language learning, modity instruction to include Waxman et al., 2007). (August & Pease-Alvarez, 1996; Goldenberg, 2008; every class, there is evidence that learning improves ciency, and use content and language objectives in instruction according to students' oral English profiport (Goldenberg, 2008). However, when teachers that may apply to all students who need more supmostly consists of descriptive studies of techniques to modify instruction for ELL students is low and The research base for teacher's knowledge of how have opportunities to attain specialized knowledge

#### **ELL Students and Families** Climate of Safety and Belonging for

lar life trajectories as the students and their families nant ELL language. Furthermore, adults with simiof home-school continuity and familiarity for ELL were important elements in the safe climate that of a safe climate where all students and families and life in the U.S who had undergone similar transitions to education students appreciated having adults in the building at the two high performing elementary schools, HS, where ethnic match was less prominent than navigated between home and school. Even at Excel provided role models and supports as students students, at least for those who spoke the predomigroup at each school also contributed to a sense dominance of students belonging to one language pervaded these case study schools. The precollaborated on students' behalf (described below) competence, linguistic affinity, and adults who could experience a sense of belonging. Cultural was between cultural competence and the creation One connection we saw at the case study schools

-Alumnus, Excel HS we've been through. that too. So they understand what feeling was, because they experienced here and they understand how that have the Vietnamese teachers over a little smoother ... So I think ... we probably [making the transition] .. English at the same time, too. So it's environment where we can still speak program helps by [putting] us in an keeps staring at me. And I think the When I first came here, I was ... so lost our own language, but learning (sic) l don't (sic) speak English and everyone

> in particular. emphasized importance of interacting with mothers children's doodling as not "real" writing, the dence and interest in writing. The former Principal reinforcement that would build their child's confi-Principal explained to them the need for positive knowing that mothers were likely to dismiss their tions and belief systems. At the Sarah Greenwood schools which reflected their own cultural tradi-Parents also felt safe trusting their children to

working hard enough. allayed parents' anxiety that their children are not progress, such as level of effort, classroom assessthat may be more representative of their children's to educate them about other educational outcomes try affects students' life opportunities. They tried standardized test performance in their home coun-Chinese parents' cultural background, in which At Quincy Elementary, Chinese teachers understood levels, and portfolios. These forms of assessment ments modified for student English proficiency

behalf of students. home developed mutual trust and partnership on non-judgmental collaboration between school and or referrals to community services. This sense of they could remedy, for example through providcess. Sometimes, teachers identified needs which tions were seen as important factors in student sucperiod, because students' families and living condi-Greenwood instituted home visits during the study all students, including ELL students. The Sarah Other formal structures were in place to ensure ing a mattress, transportation home after school that the schools promoted a climate of safety for

or language are not only not tolerated, but also is that discrimination and oppression based on race explicitly addressed (August & Pease-Alvarez, 1996) tion and valuing of students' language and culture when they feel safe. A by-product of the affirmaand self-esteem and lower anxiety and alienation the students and ensuring their cultural compeclimates for their ELL students, not only through the tribute in effective schools for language learners such schools students have better self-confidence Waxman et al (Waxman et al., 2007) note that in tence, but also by instituting formal structures. previous two practices of hiring staff who reflect The case study schools all created safe and orderly and ELL scholars affirm the importance of this at-School safety is a key attribute of effective schools

### **Community and Family Involvement**

dents. In order to meet the needs of ELL students greater complexity in how they engage families. those partnerships must be strategic and robust. tions to make available more resources to their stu-Effective schools partner with community organiza Schools with culturally diverse student bodies have

### The schools actively engaged community

school hours. important source of academic enrichment outside materials, with corresponding parental trust. At the reinforce ELL student learning of specific classroom teachers remained in the building after hours to was provided by school staff. At all four schools for MCAS and for the SAT. Some of the support opportunities were focused on preparing students and summer learning opportunities. Some of the for ELL students during out-of-school time during of the case study schools were providing support same time, community partnerships were also an SY2006-SY2009. All schools provided afterschool partners as resources for ELL students. All

Quincy School developed an urban teacher training program that used the Quincy as its laboratory. its partnership with Northeastern University, the only provided health services, after-hours academic out the city of Boston. Community partners not Chinatown community and ramifications throughmodel of a school with deep roots in its immediate As a community school, the Quincy School was a support and enrichment, but also teachers. In

improvement efforts. data-driven instruction was essential to school nership with the Boston Plan for Excellence around students at the school. At the Ellis School, the part out-of-school time programs were servicing all needed. At the time of the study, at least three tices that were consistent with the school's school manner required curriculum and instructional praclearning. The use of afterschool time in such a students who were at risk of falling behind in their used afterschool instruction as a "safety net" for during the study period. The Sarah Greenwood students, and encouraging them to participate organizations, advertising the opportunities to ELL of coordinating, recruiting community-based another high school in the building, was in charge At Excel HS, a part-time staff person, shared with were moved in and out of after-school tutoring as was supervised by a member of the ILT. Students hours. To ensure such continuity, afterschool time

use to students at risk appears to be helpful for the ence of limited resources, giving priority for their learning can improve achievement. In the prescurriculum that is continuous with their day-time school day and expose students to instruction and community partnerships designed to prolong the (Waxman et al., 2007). Our findings suggest that are better able to meet the needs of ELL students about counseling, college guidance, or academics ELL students with their services, whether they are competent community-based organizations and link evidence, schools that partner with culturally achievement does not rise to the level of strong effect of community partnerships on ELL student Pease-Alvarez, 1996). While the research on the some basis in the research literature (August & community partners as instructional resources, has This finding, that the case study schools engaged

or rather that you have

very early on... that we had to challenge think, was something understand—you can't that your teacher canno a different language don't have language-The idea that if you mitment and dedication in building teacher com potential were essentia students' strengths and they could elicit ELL Teachers' beliefs that

school's overall performance.

the schools during SY2006-SY2009. During the students. This term serves to describe practices at language. At the same time, schools understood ing bilingual staff, the school leaders understood the need to provide multiple opportunities for parents in ways that were comfortable to them as ing" parent involvement opportunities to engage study period, all schools engaged in "differentiatfamilies, just as he differentiated instruction with ways. A newer teacher at the Sarah Greenwood that not all families could be involved in the same and their families was possible in their primary native languages, communication with students performing schools could speak the ELL students' effective with the families. Furthermore, since large student academic progress, using the mode most munication with parents occurred regularly about noted each school's efforts to ensure that coming climate for students and families. We have also leading to the establishment of a safe and welcomculture and climate, we reviewed school practices family engagement with schools. In the section on and outreach modalities. In addition to employ-The schools used a variety of communication The most striking finding was the practice, shared exemplified in the following practices. labeled the need to "differentiate" interactions with proportions of the staff at the consistently high

homework questions. so students could call them in the evenings with children after school for additional practice, or even easily accessible when they were keeping their parents in case of a problem, or to make themselves facilitators, of giving their cell phone numbers to across all four schools by many teachers and LAT

either personal knowledge or training about their teachers and was also highlighted by parents and high standards of achievement. The need for a children's education but that at the same time had ese parents typically trusted the school with their tion. Excel HS teachers commented that Vietnamand practices vis-à-vis their ELL students' educastudents' countries of origin and life circumstances At all schools, teachers during the study period had rigorous education was a recurring theme among demonstrated awareness of families' perspectives upon arrival in the U.S. In addition, teachers

school alumni

their regular education counterparts. from SEI classrooms that were usually smaller than classrooms. Furthermore, ELL students benefited covering the same content as regular education the language learning needs of ELL students while SEI classrooms were especially designed to address explaining to parents during the study period that than in SEI classrooms. The LAT facilitator reported that students learned more in regular education to mainstream children to a common misperception ers. The LAT facilitator attributed this parental rush cient or advanced in MEPA levels earlier than teachwant their children re-designated as English profistreaming ELL students. Parents had a tendency to tension with parents around the timing for main-At the Ellis, the LAT facilitator and teachers reported

events to parents in their native languages. for involvement. Schools reported communicating events to attract parents. The Quincy reported ing schools reported offering a variety of social teacher calls to ask the parents about their child's schools reported interactions with parents before Other forms of differentiating parent involvement dancing as universally appreciated opportunities good results with social events featuring music and (Sarah Greenwood). In addition, the high perform home visits before the start of the school year school experience the previous year (Quincy), and the beginning of the school year that included for parents. The two consistently high performing hours and scheduling meetings at convenient times included showing awareness of parental working

engage tamilies. & Bowen, 2006). Schools with culturally diverse to a myriad of factors in engaging families (Lee dent achievement; however, because family involvestudent bodies have greater complexity in how they ment has multiple dimensions, schools must attend Family involvement is positively correlated with stu-

#### Quality curriculum and instruction were at the hear Curriculum, Instruction, and Assessment

described in more detail. other schools used an SEI Language Specific model English literacy. Despite the fact that one school of each case study school's ELL programs. All four across all four schools. These common practices are many curriculum and instruction practices cut used a Two-Way Bilingual program model and the lum and instruction that strengthened students case study schools focused on developing curricu-

#### Based Curriculum, Sheltered for ELL Students The Primary Use of a Coherent, Standards-

they moved from ESL classes to regular ELA classes for English proficient students. The texts for ESL the frameworks. Our end goal is clear." district curriculum and the state standards. Howment created a smoother transition for students as ricula so that they feed into each other. This align-ELL staff person worked together to align the curcovered the ELA curriculum as well as ESL, the ELL students were grouped into ESL classes which can adapt and scaffold, we'll teach the standards in curriculum we get, it doesn't matter, as long as we need to be modified for ELL students: "Whatever ever, this teacher acknowledged that all curricula noted that the driver for what they taught was the students. At Quincy Elementary, an SEI teacher some of the same literary texts as English proficient and ELA now overlap so that ELL students read school's ELA teachers, ESL teachers, and a district needs of ELL students. At the high school, where they spent time and effort to adapt curricula for the used district curricula in ELA and math. However, fective practice identified in the literature; they all All four case study schools demonstrated this ef-

Learning from Consistently High Performing and Improving Schools for English Language Learners in Boston Public Schools

ens the theoretical framework for ELL students as for non-ELL students strengthresearch evidence in the use of the same standards 2007). The fact that the case studies confirmed (August & Pease-Alvarez, 1996; Williams et al., students' range of knowledge, skills, and needs ming, but the curriculum also accommodates ELL access to the curriculum, resources, and programtive schools for ELL students not only provide equal Goldenberg, 2008; Williams et al., 2007). Effecand frameworks (August & Pease-Alvarez, 1996; receive, aligned with district and state standards access the same core curriculum that all students found that English language learners should have lum is strong. Studies and reviews of studies have Research evidence for the use of the district curricu

#### Explicit Teaching of All Aspects of English and Opportunities to Use Them

of students to work together, while the teacher of literacy development across grades, which gave ticed listening, speaking, reading, and writing in period ended, reinforced that the practices were observations in SY2011, two years after the study reinforce mini-lessons collaboratively. Classroom opportunities, as students work in small groups to approach incorporates extensive peer learning proficiency. When properly implemented, this frequent opportunities to develop their English elementary schools; they provided students with peer editing were common practices in the three moved among groups to provide additional supprovided multiple opportunities for small groups with the teacher but with their peers. This model students practice in all modes of English, not only tent use of Readers' and Writers' Workshop model Sarah Greenwood, teachers discussed the consisperiod. For example, at Quincy Elementary and proficiency levels, was common during the study both by English proficiency level and across English that the instructional practice of grouping students sustained. Teachers ensured that students pracport. Questioning techniques, pair sharing, and Interviews with teachers of ELL students revealed

> At the high school we studied, teachers of ELL students and regular education teachers crafted their lessons to provide students with opportunities to practice all aspects of English language development as well. Teachers described grouping students heterogeneously to complete classwork.

groupings were created intentionally by teachers. English proficiency levels, these heterogeneous education classrooms with ELL students at higher tice speaking and listening to English. In regular school day, thereby missing opportunities to pracguage they are most comfortable in throughout the native language and therefore could speak the lanlarge proportions of students who speak the same schools with Language Specific ELL programs have have Language Specific SEI programs. By definition especially true in the three case study schools which did not speak their native language. This need was practice their English in settings where their peers schools acknowledged the need for ELL students to differentiate instruction, noted above, case study Similar to the practice of using small groups to

but appreciating what they learned. described being out of their comfort zones at first enrolled in these programs during the study period development over summers, the students who dents plateau or decline in their English language groups. Teachers noted that while many ELL stuthere were few to no Vietnamese students in their speak English with native English speakers because club, for example, ELL students were forced to By participating in Upward Bound or the debate designed for ELL students during the study period in summer programs that were not necessarily students to join afterschool clubs and participate classroom, by developing and encouraging ELL step further during the study period, beyond the staff described taking heterogeneous grouping a At the high school, the former Principal and ELL English proficiency. Adult alumni of Excel who typically returned to Excel having improved their participated in these types of summer programs

> already strong, the case study schools strengthened English through multiple grouping techniques was the research base for the teaching of all aspects of with reading (Gersten et al., 2007). Thus, while same English proficiency levels who were struggling to questions both orally and in writing. Teachers (daily) practiced reading out loud and responding in Gersten et al. (2007), ELL students regularly well (Goldenberg, 2008). In the studies reviewed these practices hold true for non-ELL students as Waxman et al., 2007). Goldenberg notes that (August & Shanahan, 2006; Gersten et al., 2007; guage experiences than whole-group instruction interactive learning. this part of the theoretical framework focused on applied small-group interventions to students at the communication skills, and provide more rich lanbecause they enhance self-confidence, promote such cooperative techniques facilitate learning supported by multiple studies, which suggest that These effective instructional approaches have beer

of plant growth, while caring for and observing English speakers to discuss the scientific concepts (August & Pease-Alvarez, 1996) highlight a science fluent peers results in improved learning outcomes show that having ELL students work with more proficient students interactions between LEP students and English framework by adding examples of ways to increase also strengthened this indicator from the theoretica nity to learn English. Clearly, the case study schools collaborative learning give students more opportuinstructional conversations and more activity-based, include some showing that schools with more and Pease-Alvarez (August & Pease-Alvarez, 1996) plants during the unit. Studies reviewed in August program in which ELL students worked with native (Gersten et al., 2007). August and Pease-Alvarez practicing decoding, comprehension, and spelling with English proficient students, there is time for (Gersten et al., 2007). When ELL students pair Several experimental and quasi-experimental studies

#### Teachers' Use of ELL Students' Native Language to Ensure that Students Understood Tasks, Vocabulary, and Metacognitive Strategies

Two-Way Bilingual program. Greenwood, in order to be in compliance with the planation and clarification. In the case of the Sarah learn L1, they were using L1 for the purposes of ex in their native languages in order to maintain or the case study schools were not teaching students expertise to use L1 to support learning of L2. While the case study schools still had the staff and the on when L1 could be used in the classroom, with provided principles and guidance to school staff ment a policy on the use of native language which Boston Public Schools was the first district to imple mented in SY2004 was interpreted to prohibit the early grades, the school changed its designation to law, while continuing Spanish instruction in the Los Reyes, 2003). As SEI Language Specific schools families, and throughout the school grounds (De use of native language in the classroom. However, Initially, the language restrictive policy newly imple

Greenwood and Ellis used students' knowledge of similar cognates in Spanish, teachers at Sarah the SEI teachers could understand student thinking, to express their understanding and ideas. With which helped students with low English proticiency through the early grades. At Quincy Elementary, Greenwood, classroom learning in Spanish was group of ELL students (Spanish and Cantonese) the Ellis, the native language of the predominant At the Sarah Greenwood, Quincy Elementary, and usage in English. Spanish to expand their comprehension and word For example, when English vocabulary words had students' L1 proficiency in teaching English literacy ability of teachers to use L1, they could build on speaking, and writing in English. Because of the knowledge of the Chinese language and culture, early grade teachers used Cantonese to tell stories a formal part of the Two-Way Bilingual program academic and social purposes. At the Sarah was used by teachers and administrators for both

each class period.

skills in L1 (August et al., 2010). our findings do not completely align with the ELL was not the primary language of instruction and so (August et al., 2010). In the case study schools, L1 the ways in which to use L1 need further study (Lindholm-Leary & Borsato, 2006). However, the on the finding that students who received instrucvocabulary, literacy, comprehension, and transfer of that teachers who speak L1 can help students learn practices framework. Rather, our findings suggest amount of L1, the length of time to use L1, and those who received instruction for a short term tion in L1 for longer achieved at higher levels than (Lindholm-Leary & Borsato, 2006). It is also clear positively correlated with academic achievement The research literature is clear that bilingualism is

## Assessment: "We Know Our Students Well"

and instructional practices. The schools featured in these case studies all used the MCAS for formative regulations. One characteristic of summative asassessments purposes, in addition to many formative academic the test. However, many schools use summative support learning of the specific student who took months later, and therefore cannot be used to sessment is that the results are not known until as required by No Child Left Behind and statewide is used for reporting and accountability purposes. ment. Summative assessment, on the other hand students with immediate feedback for improveused to evaluate classroom learning, and to provide purposes of assessments. Formative assessment is tive and summative. The terms "formative" and Broadly speaking, there are two types: formaresponses that point to a school's own curricular information of patterns of errors and/or non-Itemized analyses of the test can yield valuable assessments like the MCAS for formative purposes. students' progress, skills, and content knowledge Assessments are tools that teachers use to measure "summative" are used in reference to the different

and the Principal. Suffice to say here that, at the velop parental trust for teachers, the LAT facilitator, for providing these supports, which served to deengagement (discussed later) were key mechanisms as needed. Community partnerships and family referred to health clinics or mental health services ing on funding availability, for parents, who were were available not only for students, but, dependcurriculum design and staffing decisions. Services languages and cultures, and incorporated them into tary schools especially knew about children's home potentially distracting family events. The elemenstudents' emotional, physical, health needs, and teachers and the LAT facilitator also knew their scores, and academic strengths and weaknesses, remembering each student's MEPA levels, MCAS outcomes beyond academics. Thus, in addition to missions, which highlighted other developmental on the whole child was reflected in the schools' report claimed to know their students in ways that Furthermore, teachers at the schools featured in this went beyond their academic performance. A focus

> two consistently high performing schools, Student Support Teams (SSTs) were mentioned as the main "safety net" for supporting the whole child. SSTs could include, depending on each individual students needs, academic members, including teachers of ELL students, courselors, special needs, psychiatric, assessment specialists, and occupational therapists. They mer regularly to look at studentby-student progress. Below, we highlight the types of assessments highlighted at each school.

on the MCAS. that was 80% predictive of student performance of Student Thinking in Reading) as an assessment of standardized tests used to identify students in All schools developed their own local assessments tion and use of the FAST-R (Formative Assessments remarkable finding at the Ellis was the identificathe Scaffolded Apprenticeship Model (SAM). One instruction by working with external facilitators on and monitor students with reading difficulties ers at Sarah Greenwood also used Fountas and Pin Developmental Reading Assessment (DRA). Teachincluded the Stanford Reading Inventory (SRI) and need of support or skills that were uniformly weak mative and summative assessment data. Examples only did the schools use the MCAS and MEPA and skills that required instructional changes. Not needed additional support and to identify content all four case study schools, student assessment the most systematic use of assessment to drive The Ellis was the school that had accomplished nell running records of students' reading to identify results, but also school-created, more frequent forresults were used both to identify ELL students who required additional instructional support. At students to identify and monitor those who Teachers used formative assessments for ELL

All schools developed their own local assessments of sub skills, or skills within a larger skill such as reading comprehension, throughout the year, based on what they saw in their item analysis of MCAS outcomes. At Ellis, when teachers found that the standardized assessments they were using were not predictive of MCAS performance, or were not informative about what their students knew or could do, they developed their own assessments to measure those skills. Assessment was used in meaningful ways to guide teacher practice, rather than simply for compliance sake When assessment

> data showed that students were struggling in a particular skill or sub-skill, teachers at the case study schools had clear formal and informal mechanisms and resources to address those weaknesses. At Sarah Greenwood, students received academic support during short stretches of the school day, such as at lunch, or they were referred to student support teams that used the assessment findings to march students to appropriate resources. At the Ells, the SAM team facilitated the identification of intermediate assessments that measured intermediate steps toward the mastering of a larger skill. There is strong evidence in the research literature

increase the robustness of this research evidence. created and used by teachers for their inquiry, that non-standardized assessments are frequently but also was associated with all of the case study to supporting struggling students and to identifyschool-wide instructional issues (Williams et al. and monitor individual students and to examine to commercial to local assessments, to support multiple types of assessments, from state to district regular assessment of reading in particular is associlar, many studies support the notion that frequent, proficiency are both necessary for effective ELL edu that the use of multiple formative and summative schools. Our findings from the case study schools not only has strong evidence in the research base, ing school-wide or classroom instructional changes 2007). Clearly, an inquiry-minded approach both Higher performing schools reported frequent use of need reading interventions (Gersten et al., 2007). ated with early identification of ELL students who cation (August & Pease-Alvarez, 1996). In particuachievement. Assessments of content and English assessments to drive instruction is linked to student There is strong evidence in the research literature

<sup>10</sup> In this paper, we use the term "Principal" to refer to the Principals during the study period, SY2000-SY2009. We note that at none of the four case study schools is the Principal during the study period cur-rently the Principal of the same school. All four case study schools experienced none if not two, leadership transitions from SY2009 to SY2011.

<sup>16</sup> The higher likelihood of cultural competence associ-ared with ethnic match is important to note, in order to qualify assumptions that ethnic match guaran-tees a cultural match. We do not assume cultural homogeneity among people of the same ethnicity, or ethnic homogeneity among people who share cultural heliefs and repririson.

<sup>37</sup> Data on the percentages of teachers who were 4-Car-egory trained in each of the study years was not avail-able to the research team. More recent data would not account for staff turnover in these schools. beliefs and practices.





t



**CONCLUSIONS AND RECOMMENDATIONS** 

we provide related recommendations. the overall project. Within each concluding section emerged from the four case studies and the preced-ing synthesis. The first four conclusions align to the sions relate to connections between this study and four categories in Chapter VII. The last two conclu-We close by reviewing a few key conclusions that

- Mission, Vision, and Leadership: The Principal of ELL education laid the groundwork for teachers to lead reform
- School Organization for ELL Teaching and Learn improvement of ELL education ing: The LAT facilitators were catalysts for the
- School Culture and Climate: Cultural competence crossed all aspects of school reform
- 4) Curriculum, Instruction, and Assessment: Teachneeds of ELL students ers differentiated instruction for the specific
- The findings of this study shed light on the find-**Programs in Boston Public Schools English Language Learners in Schools and** ings in Improving Educational Outcomes of
- Reflections on the research methods and recommendations for future research

#### Þ The Principals laid the groundwork for teachers to lead reform of ELL education

had in common key attributes: was that the Principals responsible for the promising results that led to their identification for this study A consistent theme across the case study schools

- Life experience as ELL students
- Professional experience as ELL teachers
- Strong vision for school organization, instrucshould be integrated into the whole school that equity is not equality and that ELL students tion, culture, and high expectations, including
- Recruitment of highly qualified teacher leaders capacity and teachers for ELL students in whom to build

or structures which led to those results. ership does not result in the loss of the programs

Creation of structures that allow for professional rooms for improving ELL instruction learning, collaboration, and opening of class-

> Small changes as a systematic and sustainable way to transform a school culture to one that embraces ELL education

within a school staff. one reason that capacity for reform should also lie the study period. However, leadership instability is of the case study schools was sustained beyond the strong outcomes that led to the identification tween SY2009 and SY2011. It is unclear whether four Principals left their schools for retirement or SY2009. Unfortunately, after the study period, all fied for this study for their outcomes in SY2006of change under one leader prior to being identihad undergone at least ten years of the process on new work. Except for the Ellis, the other schools three of the schools started with one grade level practices. Rather than start with whole faculties, multiple unanticipated leadership transitions bepromotion. In three of the four schools, there were level before adding other grade level teams to take team and built the buy-in of teachers at that grade in every aspect of the framework for ELL best cally organized the roll out of their school's reform schools before the study period and had strategi-These strong leaders had long tenures in the

#### Recommendations

- A. In recruiting and placing principals, the district dent populations targeted for improvement and life experiences prepare them to serve stushould consider candidates whose professional
- B. School principals should not only recruit highly Retiring principals should develop and document ministrative roles and earn principal credentials should also build their capacity to take on adqualified teacher leaders and teachers, they
- C. The district should use data on student outthe district should ensure that a change in leadshowing strong performance or improvement, are moved from school to school. If a school is comes by subgroup to determine when Principals

preferred succession plans for their schools.

Learning from Consistently High Performing and Improving Schools for English Language Learners in Boston Public Schools

#### **B** The LAT facilitators were catalysts for the improvement

of ELL education

services, scheduling, assessment, and reclassification of all ELL students in the school. These responsibilithe OELL and the state. teachers on instructional improvements, and facilidevelopment workshops, mentoring and coaching tion of assessment data, delivery of professional ties involved multiple meetings with teachers and schools were compliant with the regulations from also acted as liaisons to BPS OELL, ensuring that tation of team meetings. Finally, the LAT facilitators information about language acquisition, interpretaleaders, providing support to classroom teachers in In addition, the LAT facilitators acted as teacher families and documentation review and creation members oversaw the identification, placement, program and services to ELL students. These staff played a key role in the implementation of the The LAT facilitator(s) in each case study schoo

out of strong commitment to their ELL students. their teaching responsibilities. However, they did so spent many hours beyond the school day completteacher. In interviews, most indicated that they guage in the school. All but one was a classroom trained. All but one spoke the major native lanwere bilingual, ESL-licensed, and four category In the case study schools, all of the LAT facilitators ing their LAT facilitator responsibilities in addition to

#### Recommendations

- A. The district minimal qualifications for LAT facilita development, and experience facilitating adults. qualifications should extend to require that LAT qualified MELA-O administrators. The minimal have completed Categories 1, 2, and 4, and are data analysis, experience providing protessional facilitators have experience with assessment that they have experience as ESL or SEI teachers tors should go beyond the current requirements
- B. The district should have provisions for compenthe size of the ELL population in a school. For sating LAT facilitators that take into account

professional developers, parent liaisons, and LAT facilitators should not have teaching respondistrict liaisons constitute more than 1FTE. sibilities since their work as assessors, schedulers example, in schools with large ELL populations,

> C. School principals should appoint LAT facilitators linguistically competent. and positive about becoming culturally and the ELL students in the school or are motivated who either speak the major native language of

D. The district should publish its own guidelines program, including information about teacher for school organization for each type of ELL each MEPA level should receive ESL instruction into classrooms, the amount of time students at qualifications, student groupings by MEPA level



of the schools, where most of the ELL teachers did In all four schools, we found different degrees of nity relationships. professional development, to family and commuto organization, to curriculum and instruction, to of the elementary schools, from mission and vision competent schools, culture permeated every aspec relevant school. As this report shows, in culturally not share the ELL students' language and culture, cohesive vision for ELL students. However, in one bers of the same linguistic and ethnic group into a especially in the presence of school leaders who families appears to increase cultural competence, students, and can communicate fluently with their ence, and provided a sense of continuity for ELL shaped teaching practices by their mere prespredominant group of ELL students at each school families and in so doing created a more culturally about the backgrounds of their ELL students and teachers learned both formally and informally can reconcile different perspectives within memthat hiring staff that speaks the language of ELL students between home and school. We found cultural competence among staff. Clearly, the

likely because the attribute of cultural competence experimental or quasi-experimental studies, most However, the evidence does not rise to the level of that teachers who learn about the students' culture August & Shanahan, 2006; Waxman et al., 2007) their students (August & Pease-Alvarez, 1996 curriculum and instruction improve outcomes for and how to incorporate this knowledge into their and language background, provides some evidence among school staff – regardless of their ethnicity The research literature on cultural competence

lends itself to descriptive research more readily than to external observation and quantification. Our findings point to a strong alignment between the lives and professional experiences of school leaders and LAT facilitators and the lives of ELL students and their teachers.

#### Recommendations

- A. Hire staff who are highly qualified to teach ELL students and speak their language. Just hiring staff that speak the language of ELL students is not sufficient. Rather, when teachers of the same linguistic background as the majority ELL group are not available, staff should be recruited with in-depth knowledge of second language acquisition.
- B. Hire staff who, in addition to the language capabilities described above, have a similar cultural or immigrant experience.
- C. For staff who do not reflect the linguistic and cut tural backgrounds of the EL students, develop professional learning communities and professional development experiences which educate them about their students' lived experiences.
- D. Given the silence in the case study data collection around the non-dominant EL language groups, ensure that teachers of ELL students from those groups are represented in the ILT, LAT, teaching staff, and have a strong voice at the school.

#### D Teachers differentiated instruction for the specific needs of ELL students

The literature review identified many indicators of curriculum in each school was standards-based, and ELL students were taught to the same standards as English proficient students with adapted and modified curricula. Teachers during the study period considered all students language learners and reported differentiating instruction to acknowledge that each person's path to the standard might be unique in the turns or directions or numbers of steps. Because teachers acknowledge the differences in language abilities, content knowledge, learning styles, and self-esteem, they used different groupings of students throughout a dass period,

> different materials and aides such as technology and interactive approaches, and many opportunities to practice English, including with non-ELL students These instructional practices were aligned with the district model of Readers' and Writers' Workshop, which was used in the elementary schools during the study period. Because of the staffing practices in the case study

Because of the starting practices in the case study schools, most ELL teachers could speak the native language of the ELL students. allowing the use of L1 in supporting student understanding of assignments, vocabulary development, and metacognitive strategies. While teachers in these SEL Language Specific schools did not use L1 to teach, they were able to use L1 to also communicate with families and to engage in non-academic conversations with students when not in class.

Finally, the in-service professional development practices in the four schools during the study period included data-based inquiny, teacher study groups, and grade level common planning time meetings to look at student work. In interviews, teachers described having clear agendas, goals, and outcomes monitoring for their meetings. Due to the collaborative cultures built in these schools during the study period, teachers fate accountable to each other to implement new strategies and report back to each other on how they went.

#### Recommendations

A High expectations mean that schools should teach ELL students to the same standards as they teach English proficient students, while acknowledging that good instruction supports ELL

students to reach those standards.

- B. The district and principals should augment the 4-category training with support for teachers to apply the practices, strategies, and ideas in the training. For example, the Principal or LAT facilitator could observe the teacher providing a differentiated lesson to ELL students at different English proficiency levels or to a regular education class with LPB students in it and provide
- feedback on the teacher's instructional moves. C. The district and state should heed the strong research evidence that students who learn L1 and L2 simultaneously have stronger outcomes and develop more Transitional Bilingual Education

and Two-Way Bilingual programs for the district.

D. Principals should ensure that structures are in place for faculty to develop professional collaborative cultures through regularly scheduled meetings within and across grades to focus on continuous improvement of instruction. They should also ensure that those meetings include only academic agenda items.

#### The findings of this study shed light on the findings in *Improving* Educational Outcomes of English Language Learners in Schools and Programs in Boston Public Schools

m

Both studies in this project, this one and the companion paper to this one, *Improving Educational Outcomes of English Language Learners in Schools and Programs in Boston Public Schools* used a comprehensive student-level database to describe and analyze ELL student enrollment and outcomes in BPS during SY2006-SY2009.

to move their LEP students into general education including grades and teacher recommendations, involving the review of multiple sources of data, classes were at the highest MEPA levels. The LAT students who were enrolled in general education grams into general education or special educa-LEP students were transferred to out of ELL prothe companion report, was that in SY2006, 2536 **Outcomes of English Language Learners in** A sobering finding of Improving Educational knowledgeable about how to shelter instruction English proficiency levels of their ELL students and teachers in those classrooms were aware of the classrooms. In addition, these schools ensured that facilitators and ELL staff followed set protocols proficient. In the case study schools, the only LEP tion programs before they were deemed English Schools and Programs in Boston Public Schools

The companion report uses compelling data analysis combining MEPA and MCAS outcomes to show not only that students take more than three years to attain academic English proficiency, but also that until they reach MEPA Level 4, threy have very little hope of passing the MCAS. Using this and previously published information (English Language Learners Sub-Committee of the Masachusetts Board of Elementary and Secondary Education's Committee on the Proficiency Gag. 2009). The case study schools were identified based on the MCAS

other reason

dent on English proficiency. same conclusions – MCAS performance is depenin the ways MCAS was used, they come to the learning. Thus, even though the two studies differ realize that MCAS is not an appropriate measure of higher MEPA levels. During that time, staff must better than their English proficient counterparts in students at higher MEPA levels perform as well or modalities. In addition, many teachers and staff grouping students strategically for practice in all differentiating instruction for students at different skilled at sheltering English for content instruction monitored and frequently assessed for their prog-ELA and Math proficiency of MEPA Level 3 and 4 their schools. However, it takes time to reach those vocabulary, and use metacognitive strategies. LEP native language to ensure understanding, develop members in all four schools could use the students points in to the curriculum for ELL students, and English proficiency levels, creating multiple entry ress in attaining English. In addition, teachers were students at the lower MEPA levels were closely students only.<sup>38</sup> In these schools, we found that

case study schools were due to the schools following their own guidelines and procedures or to some the study period. Our study did not reveal whether sessment, identification, and placement guidelines average. As the companion report indicates, asof the case study schools was lower than the district visits. The proportion of LEP-SWD students in each likely not receiving optimal services for their special students nor staffed with qualified ELL teachers. education programs that were not designed for ELL that many LEP students were placed in special Both the study from April 2009 by the same author: the low proportions of LEP–SWD students in the and procedures from the district did not exist during not arise as a point of discussion during the site who were designated LEP and with disabilities did the case study schools, the situation of students needs nor for their English learning needs. Among These transfers meant that these students were (Tung et al., 2009) and the companion report founc

students are ignored by these stringent criteria. We scholarly research on teaching and learning for ELL in increased test scores. However, large swaths of practices identified were largely ones that resulted based upon correlative and causative research, the the ELL practice framework was stringently formed practice" means. Because the literature base for brought up the question of what "evidence-based cal framework as well as identified new areas for Thus, we both confirmed aspects of the theoretiframework but did across the case study schools. fied case study findings that did not appear on the other researchers as correlated with attributes of and strategies across schools that were found by

must recognize the limitations of the framework

from schools themselves and remain open to new best practices emerging

questions emerged for further study. the companion report's findings, several research Reflecting upon this report's findings and in light of

### **Recommendations for Further Research**

### and Evaluation

practices.

to the definition of Two-Way Bilingual program, the study years. While Grades K-2 conformed program implementation that was in place during We note that the case study findings clarify the ELL one of the schools included in the TWB analysis. all ELL program types. The Sarah Greenwood was

to pose questions, examine emerging issues, refine munication allowed researchers and district staff Learners at BPS. During the course of the research, This study and its companion study were produced

regularly scheduled meetings and electronic comin collaboration with the Office of English Language

interactions, trusting relationships were formed ongoing, and collaborative way. Through these methods, and discuss implications in an open,

instructional model being implemented was more

gual programs had the highest MCAS pass rates of Transitional Bilingual Education and Two-Way Bilincompanion report demonstrated that students in

Collaboration

In its analysis of outcomes by ELL program type, the

F Reflections on the **Research Method** 

- A. The model of collaborative research between reprogram areas within the district. searchers and district offices should inform other
- how they are implemented in schools. of practice allow the audience to understand of outcomes as often as possible, as descriptions Qualitative research should accompany reports
- C. The district should define what each ELL protion across the district of each program type. clear criteria to monitor fidelity of implementagram type entails, how program types differ, and

ic decisions and directing the OELL in next steps. on and affirming the OELL's policy and programmat district. The collaboration succeeded in reflecting that ensured the relevance of the findings for the among district staff and research team members

- D. Researchers should study the experience of ELL ences? How did they perform? language. What were their educational experistudents in SEI Language Specific schools who speak other languages than the dominant ELL
- E. The ELL practice framework guided data analysis on the common practices identified in this study. culture). Future research questions should focus of the practices within it. In addition, the study and strengthened the research base for some facilitator, focus on the whole child, collaborative they relate to ELL student outcomes (role of LAT identified common practices for further study as

of achievement and one's SEI Language Specific

should be a priority.

ing middle school ELL program options and services program and could not be studied. Clearly, improvprogram had been replaced by SEI Multilingual these schools experienced inconsistent patterns schools serving middle grades. However, two of multiple regression analysis identified only three school engagement. Confirming these findings, larly vulnerable to low academic performance and Finally the companion report finds that of all grade it possible to explain outcomes by program type in sures of fidelity of implementation in each school is and the use of L1. Only with definitions and meatype, their similarities and differences in instruction develop consistent definitions of each program a recommendation from the companion report to Two-Way Bilingual program. This finding reinforces similar to a SEI Language Specific program than to English speakers continued to share classrooms, the needs of its students; while ELL students and native fied its Two-Way Bilingual program to meet the Grades 3-5 did not. The school deliberately modi-

Using the framework, we identified the practices cal evidence of what works for ELL school success. case studies was deductive, guided by the ELL best the data. The analysis of themes across the four

effective schools for ELL students. We also identi-

practices framework, which was based on empiri-

stories of success in each school to emerge from tively. Interviews were coded openly, allowing the individual case studies were conducted induca comprehensive way.

levels, middle school ELL students were particu-

these schools. The qualitative data analyses for the schools and qualitative data to create portraits of analysis of both quantitative data to identify the

The multiple methods used in this study involved

Case Study Synthesis Theoretical Framework and

schools serving Haitian Creole and Cape-Verdear BPS. Thick descriptions of SEI Language Specific The case study schools represented three of the five top non-English language groups in

Creole native speakers well are needed.

G. Given the finding in the companion report of language and disability needs? they in the least restrictive environments for their large proportions of students who are both LEP teachers, and services to these students. Are identification, assessment, program placement, and SWD, more information is needed about the

inquiry. The process of analyzing the case studies

H. More research on the optimal qualifications for licensure, 4-Category training, bilingualism. which ones result in improved instruction: ESL teachers of ELL students is needed to determine

 A follow-up study should include more recent current study's findings of cross-cutting ELL best ELL student outcomes, to verify or refine the data and comparison schools of average or low

use for the creation of the dependent variables used in the multiple regressions for MCAS proficiency rates. we converted April 2009 results back to a 1 to 4 scale to ment Objectives (AMAOs) Reports (December 2009) Understanding the 2009 Annual Measurable Achieveas a performance level on a scale of 1 to 4. In 2009 <sup>38</sup> MEPA scores from SY2006-SY2008 were reported Using the MA DESE chart provided in the Guide to performance levels were changed to a 1 to 5 scale.

#### References

August, D., Goldenberg, C. N. Saunders, W. M., & Dressler, C. (2010). Recent Research on English Language and Literacy Instruction: What We Have Learned to Guide Practice for English Language Learners in the 21st Century. In M. Start & L. C. Willinson (Eds.), *The Education of English Language Learners: Research to Practice* (pp. 272-297). New York: Guilford Press.

August, D., & Pease-Alvarez, L. (1996). Attributes of Effective Programs and Classrooms Serving English Language Learners. Washington, DC: National Center for Reserach on Cultural Diversity and Second Language Learning.

August, D., & Shanahan, T. (2006). Executive Summary. In D. August & T. Shanahan (Eds.), Developing Literacy in Second-Language Learners: A Report of the National Literacy Panel on Language Minority Children and Youth. Mahwah, NJ: Lawrence Erlbaum Associates, Inc.

Blank, R. K., & de las Alas, N. (2009). Effects of Teacher Professional Development on Gains in Student Achievement: How Meta Analysis Provides Scientific Evidence Useful to Education Leaders. Washington, DC: Council of Chief State School Officers.

Boston Chinatown Neighborhood Center. (2011). Boston Chinatown Neighborhood Center. History and Accomplishments. Retrieved from http://www.bcnc.net/index.php/about-us/history-and-accomplishments.html. Boston College. (2009). The Impact of Boston Connects: Executive Summary. Retrieved from http://www.

bc.edu/content/dam/files/schools/lsoe/cityconnects/pdf/CCNX%20Exec%20Summ%202008-09.pdf.

Boston Plan for Excellence. (2003). Straight Talk about CCL: A Guide for School Leaders. Retrieved from http://www.bpe.org/files/CCLStraightTalkSchLdrs2003.pdf.

Boston Teachers Union. (2006). Collective Bargaining Agreement Between the Boston Teachers Union and the Boston School Committee. Boston: Boston Teachers Union.

Buttram, J. L. (2007). Beating the Odds: A Study of Delaware Schools. Newark, DE: Delaware Education Research & Development Center.

Center for Applied Linguistics. (2011). Directory of Two-Way Blingual Immersion Programs in the U.S. Retrieved from http://www.cal.org/twi/directory.

Crone, L. J., & Teddlie, C. (1995). Further Examination of Teacher Behavior in Differentially Effective Schools: Selection and Socialization Process. Journal of Classroom Instruction, 30(1), 1-9.

Darling-Hammond, L., and Nikole Richardson. (2009). Research Review / Teacher Learning: What Matters? Educational Leadership, 66(5), 46-53.

De Los Reyes, E. (2003). Use of Active Language in Sheltered English Instruction Programs and Classrooms.

Boston: Boston Public Schools Office of Language Learning and Support Services. Delgado-Gaitan, C. (2004). Involving Latino Families in Schools: Raising Student Achievement through

Home-School Partnerships Thousand Oaks, CA: Corwin Press. Desimone, L. M., Porter, A. C., Garet, M. S., Yoon, K. S., & Birman, B. F. (2002). Effects of Professional

Uesmone, L. M., Porter, A. C., Garet, M. J., Yoon, K. S., & Birman, B. F. (2002). Effects of Professional Development on Teachers' Instruction: Results from a Three-year Longitudinal Study. *Educational Evaluation* And Policy Analysis, 24(2), 81-112.

DuFour, R., & Eaker, R. (1998). Professional Learning Communities at Work: Best Practices for Enhancing Student Achievement. Bloomington, IN and Alexandria, VA: National Educational Service and Association of Supervision and Curriculum Development.

Echevarria, J., Vogt, M., & Short, D. J. (2004). Making Content Comprehensible for English Learners: The SIOP Model (2nd ed.). Boston, MA: Pearson Education, Inc.

Learning from Consistently High Performing and Improving Schools for English Language Learners in Boston Public Schools

EtVestors. (2006). School on the Move: 2006 Best Practice Case Study – Continuous Effort, Continuous Improvement: Student Achievement at the Sarah Greenwood School. Retrieved from http://renniecenter. Issuelab.org/research/20.

English Language Learners Sub-Committee of the Massachusetts Board of Elementary and Secondary Educations Committee on the Proficiency Gap. (2009). *Halting the Pace to the Bottom: Urgent Interventions* for the Improvement of the Education of English Language Learners in Massachusetts and Selected Districts. Malden: Massachusetts Board of Elementary and Secondary Education.

Excel High School. (2010). Excel High School: Faculty and Staff Handbook. Boston: Excel High School.

Gajda, R., & Koliba, C. J. (2008). Evaluating and Improving the Quality of Teacher Collaboration: A Field-Tested Framework for Secondary School Leaders. *NASSP Bulletin*, 92(2), 133-153.

Garet, M., Porter, A., Desimone, L., Birman, B., & Yoon, K. S. (2001). What makes professional development effective? Analysis of a national sample of teachers. *American Educational Research Journal*, 38(4), 915-945

Genesee, F., Lindholm-Leary, K., Saunders, W. M., & Christian, D. (2005). English Langauge Learners in U.S. Schools: An Overview of Research Findings. *Journal of Education for Students Placed at Risk*, 10(4), 363-385

Gersten, R., Baker, S. K., Shanahan, T., Linan-Thompson, S., Collins, P., & Scarcella, R. (2007). *Effective Uteracy and English Language Instruction for English Learners in the Elementary Grades*. Washington, DC: National Center for Education Evaluation and Regional Assistance, Institute for Education Sciences, U.S. Department of Education.

Goddard, R. D., Hoy, W. K., & Woolfolk Hoy, A. (2000). Collective Teacher Efficacy: Its Meaning, Measure, and Impact on Student Achievement. *American Educational Research Journal*, 37(2), 479-507.

Goldenberg, C. N. (2008). Teaching English Language Learners: What the Research Does – and Does Not – Say. America Educator, 8-44.

Green, L. J. (2002). African American English: A Linguistic Introduction. Cambridge, U.K.: Cambridge University Press.

Gruenert, S. (2008). School culture, school climate: They are not the same thing. *Principal, March/April*, Lee, J. S., & Bowen, N. K. (2006). Parent Involvement, Cultural Capital, and the Acheivement Gap Among

Elementary School Children. *American Educational Research Journal,* 43(2), 193-218. Lindholm-Leary, K., & Borsato, G. (2006). Academic Achievement. In F. Genesee, K. Lindholm-Leary, W. M.

Saunders & D. Christian (Eds.), *Educating English Language Learners* (pp. 176-222). New York: Cambridge University Press.

Little, J. W. (2006). Professional Community and Professional Development in the Learning-Centered School. NEA Research Best Practices Working Papers. Washington, DC: National Education Association.

MA Department of Elementary and Secondary Education. (2009). *Guide to Understanding the 2009 Annual Measurable Achievement Objectives (AMAOS) Reports*. Malden, MA: MA Department of Elementary and Secondary Education. Retrieved from www.doe.mass.edu/ell/amao/2009/guide.pdf.

McREL. (2005). Final Report: High-Needs Schools – What Does It Take to Beat the Odds? Aurora, CO: Mid-Continent Research for Education and Learning.

Neufeld, B., & Roper, D. (2002). Off to a Good Start: Year I of Collaborative Coaching and Learning in the Effective Practice Schools. Cambridge, MA: Education Matters, Inc.

Norris, J. M., & Ortega, L. (2010). Research Synthesis. Language Teaching, 43(4), 461-479.

Office of Educational Quality and Accountability and University of Massachusetts Donahue Institute. (2007), A Case Study of TechBoston Academy: Urban educators' perspectives on the critical factors influencing student achievement in high and low performing urban public schools. Gaining Taction, 1-44.

Office of English Langage Learners. (2010). English Language Education Programming: Policy Manual (pp. 1-35): Boston Public Schools.

Office of English Language Learners. (2010). Language Assessment Team (LAT) Facilitator Updated Job Description for SY2012. Boston, MA: Boston Public Schools.

Office of English Language Learners Archive. (n.d.). Quincy Elementary School Staff Professional Development Reflections.

Quincy Elementary School Archive. (2003). Whole School Improvement Plan. Boston: Quincy Elementary School.

Rennie Center for Education Research and Policy. (2008). A Focus on Achievement at Excel High School: A Best Practices Case Study. Boston University Journal of Education, 190(1/2), 11.

Saunders, W. M., Goldenberg, C. N., & Gallimore, R. (2009). Increasing Achievement by Focusing Grade-Level Teams on Improving Classroom Learning: A Prospective, Quasi-Experimental Study of Title I Schools. American Educational Research Journal, 46(4), 1006-1033.

Schneider, E. (2007). Language Objectives and Appropriate Language Support. Retrieved May 18, 2011, from http://excelesl.wikispaces.com/Language+Objectives.

Shields, R. A., & Miles, K. H. (2008). Strategic Designs: Lessons from Leading Edge Small Urban High Schools: Watertown, MA: Education Resource Strategies.

Teddlie, C., & Reynolds, D. (Eds.). (2000). The International Handbook of School Effectiveness Research. New York: Falmer Press.

Tellez, K., & Waxman, H. C. (2005). *Quality Teachers for English Language Learners*. Philadelphia: Laboratory for Student Success at Temple Univeristy Center for Research in Human Development and Education.

The Education Trust. (2005). Gaining Traction, Gaining Ground: How Some High Schools Accelerate Learning for Struggling Students. Washington, DC: The Education Trust.

Trumbull, E., & Pacheco, M. (2005). Leading with Diversity: Cultural Competencies for Teacher Preparation and Professional Development. Providence, RI and Honolulu, HI: The Ed Alliance at Brown University and Pacific Resources for Education and Learning.

Tung, R., Uriarte, M., Diez, V., Lavan, N., Agusti, N., Karp, F., & Meschede, T. (2009). English Learners in Boston Public Schools: Enrollment, Engagement and Academic Outcomes, AY2003-AY2006 Final Report. Boston: Mauricio Gaston Institute for Latino Community Development and Public Policy.

Unarte, M., & Karp, F. (2009). English Language Learners in Massachusetts: Trends in Enrollments and Outcomes. Boston: Mauricio Gastón Institute.

Vache, J. (2008). [Professional Development in Cultural Competence].

Waxman, H. C., Padron, Y. N., & Garcia, A. (2007). Educational Issues and Effective Practices for Hispanic Students. In S. J. Paik & H. J. Walberg (Eds.), *Narrowing the Achievement Gap: Strategies for Educating Latino, Black, and Asian Students* (pp. 131-151). New York: Springer Science + Business Media. Williams, T., Hakuta, K., & Haertel, E. (2007). *Similar English Learner Students, Different Results: Why Do* 

Williams, L, Hakuta, K., & Haertei, E. (2007). Similar Erigisis Learner Students. Jurreent results: why bo Some Schools Do Better? A Follow-Up Analysis, Based on a Large-Scale Survey of California Elementary Schools Serving Low-Income and EL Students. Mountain View, CA: EdSource.

Yin, R. K. (2009). Case Study Research: Design and Methods (4th ed., Vol. 5). Thousand Oaks, CA: Sage Publications, Inc.

APPENDIX 1 Detailed Methods

#### Overview

This report responds to a request from the Boston Public Schools Office of English Language Learners to undertake a qualitative examination of the practices at four BPS schools which were performing at a consistently high level or showing steady improvement in educating ELL students. The report sought to answer the following research questions:

- In which BPS schools were ELL students at intermediate to advanced English proficiency levels performing at a consistently high level or showing steady improvement during SY2006-SY2009?
- What were some of the organizational, cutural, instructional, professional development, and community engagement practices that the school staff attributed to their success with ELL students during SY2006-SY2009?
- Which of the organizational, cultural, instructional, professional development, and community engagement practices identified by school staff were shared among the selected schools?

conducted a literature review in order to understand the theoretical and empirical basis of some of the Each of four case studies involved two-day school multiple case study design was used (Yin, 2009). ments used when conducting our case studies. A and guided the development of research instru-This ELL practices framework grounded our inquiry empirically based framework for best ELL practices this literature review, the researchers developed an practices that might be found in the schools. From ment, data collection, and analysis, the researchers tion. To guide the case study protocol developschool's ELL education approach and implementaings while gathering multiple perspectives on each used to allow for discovery and unanticipated findpopulations. A qualitative case study approach was ling for the characteristics of the schools' student language learners (ELL students) while controlused to identify schools having success with English Our approach to answering the research questions involved multiple methods. Multiple regression was

and guided the development of research instruments used when conducting our case studies. A multiple case study design was used (Yin, 2009). Each of four case studies involved two-day school visits which included pre- and topos-interviews with school leaders, classroom observations, and interviews with additional teachers and administrators. Finally, we analyzed the data from the individual case studies in order to tell the story of ELL success in each school. The data were analyzed in relation to the ELL practices framework, while allowing for

> new insights and practices not found in the framework to emerge. We also analyzed the data across the four case studies, again in relation to the ELL practices framework, to strengthen or expand upon the research of others. When replication occurred among two or more case studies, they strengthened or modified the existing framework. For examplemany ELL practices in the evidence-based framework were found in multiple case studies, strengthening the support for those practices. In addition, some ELL practices were found in multiple case studies which were not identified in the literature review that added emerging themes to the analysis and will inform future research. This study, **Learning from Consistently High**

gies identified. providing a description of the practices and strateor steady improvement, while at the same time the selected schools attained the high performance an in-depth study of how and why ELL students in collaboration has been to produce a report that and use of the research findings. The aim of this can blend different research methods to produce collaborative relationship enhanced the analysis researchers to move forward with each step. This reactions, feedback, and context that allowed the explanations for them. The OELL staff provided the partner discussed emerging findings and potential During these meetings, staff members from each ings were held among the three research partners. phase of the research, regularly scheduled meet-University of Massachusetts, Boston. During each Community Development and Public Policy at the cation, and the Mauricio Gastón Institute for Latino Learners (OELL), the Center for Collaborative Edu-Boston Public Schools Office of English Language Schools, have been a collaborative project among ers in Schools and Programs in Boston Public and its companion study, Improving Educa-Language Learners in Boston Public Schools, Performing and Improving Schools for English tional Outcomes of English Language Learn-

#### Multiple Regression Methods for Identification of Case Study Schools

### Background to Multiple Regression

of students receiving free or reduced price school student population. compute the effects of ELL programs on student lunch (Buttram, 2008). These analyses allow us to be compared to a school with a small proportion school with a large proportion of students receivdistinct in performance. By using these analyses, a schools similar in demographic characteristics but parisons of student performance among schools duce comparable results. To provide equitable comcluster analysis and (2) multiple regression (Buttram demographics; two standard methods are: (1) performance above and beyond the effects of the ing free or reduced price school lunch would not we used multiple regression to identify groups of the school selection process differently, they pro-2007; McREL, 2005). While both methods address substantially better than schools with comparable methods to identify schools that are performing the school. Other researchers have used several knowing only the demographic characteristics of forming at rates above what would be predicted identify schools in which ELL students were per-The objective of this phase of the study was to

"High Needs Schools – What Does It Take to Beat the Odds?" (McREL, 2005). In the McREL study, reorganize, but rather that the priority for improvthe findings in the McREL study was that lowmultiple regression was used to examine perfor-We chose to replicate the method used in the study improvement in outcomes, controlling for any duct case studies: those that were showing steady identified a second type of school in which to condiscussion of the multiple regression results, we case studies. When only two schools emerged after mographic characteristics alone in which to conduct above the level that would be predicted by their deidentify schools that were performing substantially schools. Using multiple regression, we set out to cies and practices of high performing high-needs supported using case studies to illustrate the polithrough the role of leaders. Thus, the McREL study better school-wide policies and practices, especially ing student achievement should be on creating performing, high-needs schools did not need to populations across schools.<sup>39</sup> A key implication of mance while controlling for differences in student

> changes in student demographics. These analyses were conducted separately for elementary (K-5) and secondary (6-12) grades.

### **Boston Public Schools Sample**

students of limited English proficiency (LEP) durperforming type and the steadily improving type. three groups (elementary, middle, and high) rather (K-5 and K-8 schools) and the secondary file (K-8, grades were included in both the elementary file schools that include both elementary and secondary outliers in the regression analyses.<sup>41</sup> Seventeen K-8 (n=80) and secondary schools (n=68) to deal with be appropriate for the majority of ELL students.40 unique strategies in these schools, which would not due to the unique populations they serve and the providing transferable examples of ELL best practice schools, as they would not address the goal of have students in Grade 3 or above and do not have participant set: six Early Learning Centers do not Approximately 30 schools enrolled fewer than 15 schools at all three levels were identified as the high than two (elementary and secondary). However, number of schools when dividing the schools into school sample was not possible due to the small MS, HS, middle-high schools). A separate middle separated the data file into elementary schools For the remaining 131 schools in the sample, we standardized performance data; and three special serve specific populations were excluded from the Public Schools. Nine Boston public schools that SY2009), there were 140 total schools in Boston was the school. During the study period (SY2006 The unit of analysis for this portion of the study

eliminated by the threshold each time. for each outcome variable, with some schools being ferent years. Thus, we began with all 131 schools promotion variable and three MCAS variables). This outcome variables related to performance (one schools, because the focus of this study was on ing at least one of the study years. Though these the threshold for different outcome variables in difstable parameter estimates.<sup>42</sup> Different schools me these analyses with the need to generate relatively the desire to include as many schools as possible in threshold was selected in an attempt to balance LEP student cases needed to generate each of the fifteen was selected as the minimum number of the performance of LEP students, a threshold of schools were included in the initial sample of 131

### School Level Database Creation

The database for the multiple regression analysis

the student. Student-level data from the database since the unit of analysis is the school rather than created for the companion report was used to cre-Schools and Programs in Boston Public Schools **Outcomes of English Language Learners in** ion report for the project, Improving Educational database for the descriptive analysis in the companused to identify case study schools differs from the

### School Demographic Control Variables

ate a school-level database for multiple regression.43

create school-level control variables: We used two student-level SIMS data elements<sup>44</sup> ated from BPS data for each year of the study to and a variable for Limited English Proficiency cre-

- Low Income (DOE019)
- Limited English Proficient (BPS data)
- (DOE021) LEP Students in their First Year in U.S. Schools

SIMS, and thus was not included in the first study this definition was computed. This variable was U.S. Schools, the percentage of students who meet computed. For LEP Students in their First Year in of performing ordinary class work in English was the percentage of students who were not capable for each school. For Limited English Proficient, ing free or reduced priced lunch was computed For Low Income, the percentage of students receiv students, and have no LEP students in their first one school might be 75% low income, 15% LEP represent a description of the school. For example year's data set. Data from these three variables available for the first time in the October 2007 year in U.S. schools.

related compared to standard regression practice were valid. First, the three variables are not corthe school that are related to ELL and/or high-need describe school-wide demographic characteristics of conditions to ensure that the results we obtained populations. The variables also meet the necessary These three variables were selected because they

Year	Elementary (n=80)	Secondary (n=68)
SY2006-SY2007	63	46
SY2007-SY2008	62	39
SY2008-SY2009	60	42

cluster the schools. Therefore, three variables were the database as the number of variables we used to we needed 10 to 20 times the number of schools in number of variables was calculated by the fact that (Variable correlation < 0.80). Next, our target selected and not more.

### **ELL Outcome Variables**

from one school year to the next, the promotion were calculated. For students who changed schools tober of the following year, school promotion rates level in June of one year with the grade level in Octhe school year by school. By comparing the grade percentage of students promoted at the end of Level variable (DOE016) was used to compute the Promotion Rate Variable. The SIMS Grade

#### setts Comprehensive Assessment System (MCAS) MCAS Proficiency Rate Variables. The Massachu-

5 and 8 and in high school grades as end-of-course For Science, assessments are administered in Grades ments are administered annually in ELA and Mathlevels (proficient or advanced) was computed dents earning one of the two highest performance each of the content areas, the percentage of stulevel variables were created for each school. For Individual student performance levels for the MCAS science and technology tests (i.e., biology, chemistry ematics for students in Grades 3-8 and Grade 10. (ELA), (2) Mathematics, and (3) Science. Assessin three content areas: (1) English Language Arts is the state accountability test with results available assessments were collected and from them, schoolintroductory physics, and technology/engineering).

Table 9.1. Total Number of Schools for Analysis – Promotion Rates

Year	Elementary (n=80)	Secondary (n=68)
SY2006-SY2007	63	46
SY2007-SY2008	62	39
	20	0

of 15 LEP student cases), rather than for the entire students only (using the threshold of a minimum was computed is shown in the Table 9.1. schools for which the "promotion rate" variable population of the school. The total number of LEP students, this variable was computed for LEP focus of this study was on the performance of in during the spring of the first year. Because the rate was attributed to the school the student was

because of the purpose of this portion of the Proficiency rates were chosen over pass rates

# Learning from Consistently High Performing and Improving Schools for English Language Learners in Boston Public Schools

# Table 9.2. Total Number of Schools for Analysis – MCAS Performance

Year	Elementary (n=80)	Secondary (n=68)
SY2006	25	27
SY2007	29	29ª
SY2008	31	34 <sup>b</sup>
SY2009	33	35
a In mathematics, one or	<sup>a</sup> In mathematics, one of these schools did not meet the threshold of 15 cases	threshold of 15 cases.
<sup>b</sup> In mathematics, two of	<sup>b</sup> In mathematics, two of these schools did not meet the threshold of 15 cases	threshold of 15 cases.

is administered only in English, we limited the of the school. Furthermore, because the MCAS of this study, the identification of high performing tary and Secondary Education's Committee on the Committee of the Massachusetts Board of Elemenonly LEP students who have attained the higher and 2 do not achieve proficiency in MCAS, and that have shown that the LEP students at MEPA Levels 1 ciency Assessment [MEPA] test<sup>45</sup>). Previous studies pre-2009 scale, on the Massachusetts English Profi levels (e.g., performance level of 3 or 4, using the computation of these variables to LEP students for LEP students rather than the entire population these MCAS proficiency rates were computed for accountability during the study period, the purpose Proficiency Gap, 2009; Tung et al., 2009) category on MCAS (English Language Learners Sublevels of English proficiency reach the proficient ate to advanced English language development whom English proficiency had reached intermedithis study was the performance of ELL students, schools, required a higher bar. Since the focus of rates were the accepted threshold for high school performing or improving at high levels. While pass study – to identify schools whose ELL students were

of schools for which the remaining two MCAS variables were computed is shown in the Table 9.2. Science proficiency rates were dropped as a de-pendent variable for this study. The total number the threshold of fifteen cases. Therefore, MCAS Science test is administered, very few schools met Given the limited number of grades in which the

In comparing the numbers of schools used for each grade levels take MCAS. The combination of these MCAS proficiency rate and (2) the fact that not all rates versus LEP students at MEPA Levels 3 and 4 for include (1) the use of all LEP students in promotion for promotion rates. The reasons for the difference schools were used for MCAS proficiency rates than dependent variable in the regression analysis, fewer

> promotion variable. of 15 students for the MCAS variables than for the factors meant that fewer schools met the threshold

### Method for Multiple Regression

were detected. In addition, case-wise diagnostics puted. All correlations were below 0.67, indicating product-moment bivariate correlations were comof residuals versus predicted residuals. Pearson percentage LEP in first year in the U.S.). Analysis (percentage low-income, percentage LEP, and (promotion rate) and the independent variables was performed between the dependent variable The first standard multiple regression analysis revealed no evidence of outliers. normality, linearity, or homoscedasticity of residuals low to moderate multi-collinearity. No violations of sumptions were tested by examining scatterplots and secondary schools using SPSS Regression. Aswas performed separately for elementary schools

predicted score for each school was used to identif a cut point of 0.75 standard deviations above the dard deviation units. Following Crone and Teddlie on the model we have specified, measured in stanstudent population. In other words, standardized dents promoted to the next grade) to the predicted of the school (e.g., the actual percentage of studistinct in performance by using the standardized schools similar in demographic characteristics, but this variable was introduced by the state). The in U.S. schools (for SY2008 and SY2009, when percentage of Limited English proficient students, based on the percentage of low-income students, the predicted values of the outcome variable based residuals are the differences between the actual anc performance based on the characteristics of the residuals, which compare the observed performance regression equation allowed us to create groups of and the percentage of LEP student in their first year The regression formula predicted promotion rates

sighools whose promotion rates were distinctly higher than those of schools with similar demographics (Crone & Teddile, 1995). This process was granticed for each of the three years of data for which promotion rate data were available.\*

This process was repeated to generate regression formulas to predict MCAS proficiency rates for LEP MEPA Level 3 and 4 students for each of the four years of ELA data and Mathematics data.

#### Multiple Regression Analysis Interpretation The next step was to determine whether or not the

The next step was to determine whether or not the three independent variables alone could explain the dependent variables of promotion and MCAS ELA and Mathematics performance. Because our hypothesis was that school-based practices make a difference in ELL performance, we needed to contimm that the three independent variables explained only a small proportion of the variance, if any.

#### Elementary Grades

Regression analyses revealed that the model did not significantly ( $\wp > 0.5$ ) predict promotion rates in two out of the three years. However, in SY2008, the three independent variables explain a Small portion of the variance: F(3,58) = 3.205, p<.05. R2 for the model was. 142 and adjusted R2 was 098, indicating that nearly 10% of the variance in that year can be explained by percentage of low-income students, percentage of LEP students, and percentage of LEP students in their first year in the U.S. Table 9.3 displays the unstandardized regression coefficients (8) and standardized regression coefficients (\$) for each variable.

Regression analyses revealed that the model did not significantly (p > 0.5) predict MCAS proficiency rates for English Language Arts or Mathematics in any of the four years.

# Table 9.3. Regression Coefficients for Elementary Promotion, SY2008

Predictor	B	β
Intercept	79.92	
Percent Low Income	.200	.257
Percent LEP	004	008
Percent LEP in first year in U.S.	275	309

# Table 9.4. Regression Coefficients for Secondary Promotion

	SY2007	2007	SY2008	008
Predictor	в	β	В	β
Intercept	53.62		74.05	
Percent Low Income	.520	.515	.278	.108
Percent LEP	307	367	128	.091
Percent LEP in first year in U.S.	NA	NA	138	178

# Learning from Consistently High Performing and Improving Schools for English Language Learners in Boston Public Schools

#### Secondary Grades

Regression analyses revealed that the model did not significantly (p > 05) predict promotion rates in one out of the three years. However, in SY2007 and SY2008, the three independent variables explain a small portion of the variance.

- In SY2007, the R2 for the model was .386 and the adjusted R2 was .392, indicating that 35% of the variance can be explained by percentage of low-incrome students and the percentage of LEP students. (F(3,36) = 11.337, p<01.)</li>
- In SY2008, the R2 for the model was. 239
  and the adjusted R2 was. 179, indicating that
  nearly 18% of the variance can be explained by
  percentage of low-income students, percentage
  of LEP students, and percentage of LEP students
  in their first year in the U.S. (F(3,38) = 3.982,

Table 9.4 displays the unstandardized regression coefficients (B) and standardized regression coefficients (B) for each variable for these two years.

p<.05.)

Regression analyses revealed that the model did not significantly (p > 05) predict MCAS proficiency rates for English Language Arts or Mathematics in any of the four years.

Though in several instances, the independent variables significantly predicted the outcome variables in the cases when they did, those variables explained only a small proportion of the variance (10%, 35%, and 18%). The proportions were acceptable for our purpose, allowing us to proceed with case study school selection.

#### Selection of Case Study Schools Based on the Results of Multiple Linear Regression Consistently High Performing Schools

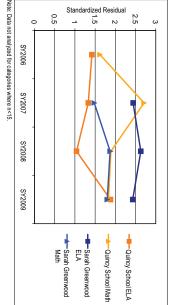
years or more. It is also evident from Table 5 that tion for one year, while very few earned it for three proficiency, some of the schools earned this distincearned it for all three years. Likewise, for MCAS the distinction for promotion one year while some Table 5, for promotion, most of the schools earned proficiency in ELA and Mathematics. As shown in for promotion and 3-6 schools identified for MCAS (6-12), each year there were 6-7 schools identified in ELA and Mathematics. For the secondary grades 0.75 or higher. For elementary grades (K-5), each proficiency rates, with a standardized residual of predicted in terms of promotion and high MCAS proficiency rates resulted in a number of schools The regression equation for promotion and MCAS able than did for the MCAS variables. many more schools emerged for the promotion varition and 4-8 schools identified for MCAS proficience year there were 10-14 schools identified for promothat were considered to be performing better than

of identification of case study schools was repreproficiency rates. In addition, consistent standards lap with those with multiple years of high MCAS multiple years of high promotion rates did not over included as a dependent variable, the schools with of case study schools. Though promotion rate was sentation across language groups, ELL program district personnel possessed. For example, one goal discussed, using the contextual knowledge that the schools with high standardized residuals was scheduled project meeting, where each of the the BPS Office of English Language Learners, the Because of the close collaboration with staff from this information was brought into the final selectior recent leadership or programmatic changes, and In addition, OELL staff were knowledgeable about types, school size, and other salient characteristics. results in Table 9.5 were brought to a regularly

# Table 9.5. Number of Schools with Standardized Residuals Greater than 0.75 across Years

Number of Years	Eleme	Elementary Grades	S	Secor	econdary Grades	ŝ
	Promotion	ELA	Math	Promotion	ELA	Math
One Year	21	10	7	9	3	4
Two Years	5	0	2	3	1	2
Three or Four Years	2	2	2	2	3	2
TOTAL	28	12	11	14	7	8

# Figure 9.1. Standardized Residuals for High Performing Schools



they do for MCAS proficiency. for promotion do not exist across schools, whereas

and Two-Way Bilingual. different ELL program types, SEI Language Specific for multiple years in both ELA and Mathematics schools identified as having high performance Of the two elementary cases in Table 9.5, the Spanish, respectively. They also represented two sented two different language groups, Chinese anc Greenwood K-8 School. These two schools reprewere Josiah Quincy Elementary School and Sarah

School was chosen. Another secondary school's SE Elementary School serves a larger number of LEP of them as case study schools. Since the Quincy Chinese programs, we did not want to choose two the secondary schools had an SEI Chinese program. Since there are only four BPS schools with SEI these schools for their secondary grades. One of sion analysis of the secondary school database with School. While emerging from the multiple regresthird secondary school was Sarah Greenwood K-8 was no longer present to be studied. Finally, the this middle school's program with the strong results an SEI Multilingual program in SY2010. Therefore, Language Specific program had been converted to students than the secondary school, the Quincy ics, though ultimately we chose not to study any of fied for multiple years in both ELA and Mathemat-For the secondary grades, three schools were identi

years. Therefore, we chose not to study the sec-

as MCAS proficiency distinctly higher than schools noted, a standardized residual of 0.75 is interpreted MCAS proficiency exceed 1.0 for all years, mean-ing that their LEP students at MEPA Levels 3 and 4 with similar demographics (Crone & Teddlie, 1995). performed consistently higher than predicted. As schools' standardized residuals for ELA and Math ing the study years are shown in Figure 9.1. Both (Grades K-5 only). Their standardized residuals durschools, the Quincy School and Sarah Greenwood performing case study schools to two elementary

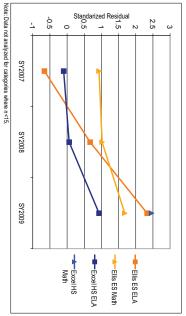
### Steadily Improving Schools

for ELA and Mathematics, ending the study period with a standardized residual of greater than 0.75. ficiency rates of LEP MEPA Level 3 and 4 students showed meaningful improvements in MCAS proto identify schools whose standardized residuals the trajectories of each school for SY2006-SY2009 regression analyses explained above, we examined the standardized residuals from the results of the stantial gains in outcomes over the four-year study period, additional analyses were conducted. Using In order to identify schools that were making submotion, ELA, Mathematics) for at least three years Our analysis revealed only two elementary schools Two secondary schools and two elementary schools performing at high levels in multiple areas (i.e., pro-

ondary grades at the Sarah Greenwood K-8 School.

Thus, we finalized the selection of two high

# Figure 9.2. Standardized Residuals for Improving Schools



#### Table 9.6. Case Study Schools

	Grades Studied	Predominant Native Language	ELL Program Type
Quincy School	K-5	Chinese dialects	SEI – Chinese
Sarah Greenwood	K-5	Spanish	Two-Way Bilingual (Spanish)
Ellis ES	K-5	Spanish	SEI – Spanish
Excel HS	9-12	Vietnamese	SEI – Vietnamese

schools, this secondary school was eliminated. The school also experienced a dip in MCAS Mathemata Chinese SEI program, and since Chinese was of the secondary schools was a middle school with language of the ELL students in the school. One a variety of factors were considered, including the other elementary school. trajectory and higher standardized residuals than was selected because it had a stronger upward Ellis Elementary, which has an SEI-Spanish program ics in SY2009. The other secondary school, Excel already represented in one of the high performing We again took into account the predominant native information that could be shared across the district the contextual knowledge of the Office of English two elementary schools with steady improvement, identified as the third case study school. Of the High School with a Vietnamese SEI program, was Language Learners. The goal was to maximize To identify two of these schools for further study,

> during the study years are shown in Figure 9.2 Ellis Elementary School. Their standardized residuals proving case study schools to Excel High School and Thus, we finalized the selection of two steadily im-

shown in Table 9.6. further study using qualitative methods, which are In summary, four BPS schools were identified for

Creole. Finally, three of the ELL programs are SEI SEI Multilingual program schools. identified in the multiple regression analyses were Language Specific programs. None of the schools does not represent Haitian Creole or Cape Verdean this selection of schools represents three of the they were not chosen for case studies because of schools were identified in the regression analyses, schools, serving Grades 6-8. Although two middle five major languages spoken by BPS students, it contextual reasons, as described previously.<sup>47</sup> While This selection of schools does not include middle

school proficiency rates during the remaining two cases for two of the four years and declining middle high standardized residuals, the school had too few

met this definition.

116

All of the selected schools were invited to formally participate in the case study portion of this study. They were notified of their selection by the director of the Office of English Language Learners in person and in writing. All four Principals agreed to the study and cooperated with the site wist data of the case studies. All participation in interviews of the case studies. All participation in interviews and observations was voluntary and signatures of informed consent were collected.

## Limitations of Method for Site Selection

- One limitation to the methods for this study was English proficiency levels (MEPA Levels 1 and 2). LEP students at beginning and early intermediate spite this limitation in case study selection, data the findings do not refer to all LEP students. Deor improving MCAS proficiency rates. Therefore not overlap with those identified for their high schools identified for high promotion rates did motion rate for all LEP students at a school was included as a dependent variable; however, the definition are not English proficient, and are very unlikely to be proficient on an MCAS exam. Proused: students at the lower MEPA levels by proficiency as the outcome. This choice was 3 and 4 in the multiple regression with MCAS the restriction to LEP students with MEPA Levels including the practices and strategies used with collection was conducted for the whole school, necessary given the MCAS outcomes measure
- A separate middle school sample was not possible due to the small number of schools when dividing the schools into three groups (elementary, middle, and high) rather than two (elementary and secondary). In addition, the two middle schools that were identified through regression analysis were not chosen for case study due to contextual reasons. The findings in *Improving*

#### Educational Outcomes of English Language Learners in Schools and Programs in Boston Public Schools, that BPS middle school LEP

students post weak MCAS outcomes, indicate that future research should investigate successful middle schools and their strategies.

The method used for site selection does not reflect the fact that many schools are performing as expected based on their student populations. The purpose of the study was to identify strong performers or steadily improving schools, so the standardized residual of greater than 0.75 was used. All schools within -0.75 to 0.75 standardized residual were performing within the expected range, given their student populations.

Some BPS schools were not included in the method for site selection because they served special populations, early childhood grades when there are few consistent performance measures to use as dependent variables, or very few students of limited English proficiency However, their LEP students may have been performing well.

We did not identify or select any comparison schools to study (i.e., schools that were lowperforming or performing as expected). Because of the sensitive nature of being identified as a low performing school. Therefore we do not know if any of the practices identified in the case studies are also present in low performing/average schools.

We were limited by the availability of studentlevel variables to create school-level variables. Student and family-level variables which have been shown to mily-level variables which have (lensen, 2001). Student-level variables include generation number, age at immigration, and generation number, age at immigration, and amount of schooling in home country. Familylevel variables include family education level, labor force status of parents, residential concentration of student's home, home ownership of family and health insurance coverage of family

#### **Case Studies**

### Development of a Theoretical Framework

A theoretical framework for the study was informed by a review of the literature on effective schools and ELL best practices. Just as the literature on school reform is vast, so is the literature on English language learner education. In order to bring the two strands of literature together into one theoretical framework, we searched for studies about the practices and conditions necessary for quality ELL education at the school level. While there is extensive literature on effective whole-school reform, there are fewer studies that focus on effective schools for ELL students, and even fewer that show a correlation or causative link between specific practices and ELL student outcomes.

Garcia, 2007). 2010; Tellez & Waxman, 2005; Waxman, Padron, & et al., 2007; Goldenberg, 2008; Norris & Ortega, outcomes (August & Pease-Alvarez, 1996; Gersten ers who describe primary and secondary research (Genesee, Lindholm-Leary, Saunders, & Christian, and Excellence (CREDE), reviewed 200 reports that by the Center for Research on Education, Diversity, (August & Shanahan, 2006). The other, published and that focused on ELL students in K-12 schools ment. One, by the National Literacy Panel (NLP), that established ELL practices in light of student 2005). We were also guided by other reviewwere correlational or experimental in approach found fewer than 300 reports that were empirical for ELL students guided our framework develop-Two major reviews of the research on best practices butes of schools that are effective for ELL students. However, others have attempted to identify attri-

The best ELL practices identified in the meta-analyses populated the theoretical framework for this study. The framework was organized into seven domains of effective school reform: (1) mission and vision; (2) school organization and decision-making; (3) instruction and curriculum; (4) assessment; (5) culture and climate; (6) professional development; and (7) community engagement. These seven domains are widely accepted and have been used by many researchers and practitioners at different administrative levels (local, district, state, federal) to both design and reviuture school quality and results, including School Quality Reviews for Boston Pilot schools, MA Department of Elementary and Secondary Education Walkthrough protocols, and

> (Buttram, 2007; Office of Educational Quality and (Buttram, 2007; Office of Educational Quality and Accountability and University of Massachusetts Donahue Institute, 2007; Office of English Langage Learners, 2010; Rennie Center, 2008; Shields & Miles, 2008; Teddile & Reynolds, 2000; The Education Trust, 2005).

other topics to emerge. We also triangulated data collection in an effort to hear different perspectives on the same questions. indicators in operation in the schools, allowing for protocols semi-structured to check for framework in high test scores. To avoid this pitfall, we kept work is to end up with a purely confirmatory study tial limitation of using an evidence-based frameto quasi-experimental or large randomized studies that it favors school practices that lend themselves student outcomes) to review the literature or to studies that show correlation or causation with One limitation of using stringent criteria (such as ized outcomes such as test scores. Another poten-These studies focus on easily quantifiable, standard identify studies for the ELL practices framework is practices intended to raise test scores will result

#### Case Study Methods

discuss what we did to surmount these hurdles. the boundaries of the unit of analysis – the school end of the study period (SY2006-SY2009); and was conducted in the Spring of 2011, after the shared practices at the schools during the study step, we conducted a cross-case analysis to identify each specific school context first. As a second wanted to conduct within-case analyses to identify than other forms of qualitative inquiry because we uniqueness of each school in a rich, in-depth por-A case study design was selected to capture the were not always clear. In the section below we however, presented some hurdles: data collection period, SY2006-SY2009. The case study method and report themes and practices emerging within trait. Case studies seemed better suited for this task

of Justice to language learner services. The legal mandate of the rights of ELL students and their families the Spring of 2011, the district-wide climate for the were also being followed closely by the Departmen including those regarding assessment and services, the 4-Category training. Other compliance issues, meant that many BPS teachers were participating ir who were trained to shelter English instruction requiring that ELL students be taught by teachers For example, there was an increased awareness one encountered by the schools in SY2006-SY2009 education of ELL students was different from the shop, an approach to literacy instruction. Thus, in were implementing Readers' and Writers' Workfor literacy instruction. At the time, many schools eled reading materials with embedded activities, the district purchased Reading Street, a set of levprofessional development programs. For example, there were also district changes in curriculum and tions of ELL students' civil rights. Simultaneously, in 2010, when the district agreed to redress violathe U.S. Department of Justice, which was settled tration were capped by a civil rights investigation by period, in 2009, changes initiated by the adminis-Learners was hired in 2009. Following the study new Assistant Superintendent for English Language new Superintendent was recruited in 2007 and a only two years old. At an administrative level, a modality for the education of ELL students, was English Immersion programs as the preferred the Massachusetts Laws of 2002, which replaced district's response to the passage of Chapter 386 of The study period, SY2006-SY2009, was one of Transitional Bilingual Education with Sheltered intense change in Boston Public Schools. The

In addition to the changes at the district level that occurred between SY2009 and the data collection for this study, changes at the school level also affected data collection. One major change at all four schools involved the departure of the Frincipal who headed the school before and during SY2006-SY2009. Between the study period and the data collection period, three Principals retired and one moved to an administrative position at the district level between the study period and the data collection period. In two of the schools, the change in Principals was accompanied by teaching staff departures. As a result of these changes, archival data on school practices during the study period was not always available.

> Yin (Yin, 2009) has argued that, because case studies rely largely on interviews and observations, they should only be used to investigate contemporary phenomena. When the phenomenon under study is in the past, the method can become unreliable.
> To mitigate the effects of this limitation, one of the research team's first tasks was to recruit the former Principals to participate in the study. In addition, during site visits, we reminded study participants to focus on effective practices with ELL students to focus on effective practices with ELL students to facture of the schools during the study period included the following:
> During interviews, researchers noted which

- During interviews, researchers noted which school staff had been in the school during the study years. Additional interviews were conducted with key school staff in one school who had been in the school during the study years and had left. They were contacted by the key school ELL leaders and asked to be interviewed.
- Interviewers included regular guiding comments and questions such as "We are trying to document what was going on in SY2006-SY2009, so please tell us about that time period, " "Was this practice or PD or teamwork happening in the study years?" and "Were there major changes in this practice since SY2009?" These prompts ensured that researchers were capturing what occurred during the study years.
- or documentation. unless they were triangulated by interviews and/ servation data were included in the case studies thing that was introduced more recently. No obpractice from that time period rather than some we concluded that it was an institutionalized SY2009 that was seen in multiple observations, focused on a particular practice from SY2006present day. If interviews and documentation from the study period had carried over to the and documentation, we assumed that the work from observations aligned with the interviews school observations conservatively. If the data practices. We interpreted classroom and other used to corroborate rather than identify best ELL Hallway and classroom observation data were
- We requested documentation from the study period, rather than from the data collection pe-

period, rather than from the data collection period. The availability of this documentation was

> uneren. As with the interviews, if documentation from after the study period was submitted, we asked whether or not the documentation reflected what was going on during the study period. The documentation that appears in the case studies was all from the study period.

 Key school ELL leaders during the study period reviewed the portraits for accuracy, with the directive to check for reflecting \$Y2006-\$Y2009 activities and practices (LAT facilitators and former Principals).

For an example of how researchers dealt with the data collection timing issue, in one school, interviews revealed professional development on language objectives during the study period. A trifacts from the study period revealed that teachers did receive resources on developing language objectives for their lessons. In the observations of 2011, we found that in most classes, teachers had posted language objectives on their daily agenda boards. With this level of triangulation, despite not having observations from the study period, we could be confident that the school's investment during the study period was implemented and sustained.

were conducted by pairs of researchers.

alone. Thus, the two-day site visits to each school

Despite these efforts, we still had to deal with recall bias and uneven availability of archival materials across schools. For example, the improving schools had much more detailed archival data of practices during the study years than the constently high performing schools. We speculated this could be due to the fact that the improving schools were in the midst of school reform during the study period, while the consistently improving schools were had stabilized after intense reforms in years prior to SY2006-SY2009. On the other hand, the Principals of the consistently high performing schools had the benefit of time to work out a vision of which school improvement efforts could be attributed to ELI success during those years.

A second challenge the study confronted was that, although the school was the unit of analysis, the boundaries of this study were EL students. In the schools that had St programs, the separation of ELL students from native English speakers made it easier to differentiate what worked for EL students, respecially those at lower MEPA levels. However, in the Knov/Vay Billmuial programs school. ELL students were taught in integrated classrooms with native English speakers and special needs students from the outset. Thus, it was harder to distinguish practices for ELL students from practices for all students.

#### Data Collection

Preparatory interviews. Schools were advised of

The Assistant Superintendent for English Language Learners in Boston Public Schools. The Assistant Superintendent for English Language Learners wrote a congratulatory letter – sent by email as well as regular mail – Introducing the study and the research team that would be responsible for data collection and analysis. The research team included representatives of the two collaborating research institutions, the Center for Collaborating Education and the Mauricio Gastón Institute. One Education and the Mauricio Gastón Institute. One explicit request of the OELL was that researchers be paired for site visits rather than conducting them

included: coverage during interviews, so as to maximize the ees and the scheduling of interviews, including class liminary meeting was a discussion of the interviewof case study schools. A key task during the preof site visit activities was shared with the Principals leading to success in those years. The following list speak about changes that took place at the school and the need to interview individuals who could that the period under study was SY2006-SY2009 discuss the selection of interviewees, and to share the background to their school's identification, to Principal and relevant staff to familiarize them with call and/or meeting was held with each school Prior to entering each school, a preliminary phone visit schedules at each school. Site visits typically tion to classes. There was some variation in the site research team's time on site and to reduce disrup-Researchers also used this initial meeting to clarify scheduling and logistical needs for the site visits.

- Interview and debrief with Principal
- Interview with other administrators
- Interview with Instructional Leadership Team
- Interview with SEI/ELL staff members
- Interview with regular education teachers who
- have ELL students in their classrooms
- Interviews with other staff
- Focus group with family members of ELL
- Classroom visits to ELL classrooms and at least some regular education classrooms

•

students

progress in their previous schools. former Principal conceded interviews to discuss of the school's efforts to improve and sustain ELL SY2009. We discovered that all four of the schools ers who had been at the school during SY2006learning during the study period. All except one LAT facilitators all provided a historical overview study period, three of whom were still there. These had strong LAT facilitators for at least part of the Thus, one of our first steps was to interview teachlevels of knowledge about their schools' histories four schools at data collection time had different SY2009. The interim Principals<sup>48</sup> who headed the staff who had been at the school during SY2006holders, including families, administrators, and the experiences and perceptions of multiple stake-We wanted to ensure that each case study included

Site visits. The Principals or their designess developed oped a two-day site visit schedule based on these guidelines and the background meeting. They also notified their respective staffs about the site visits and the block of time during which they would be interviewed and observed.

Each interview began with a brief description of the study and the reasons why the school was selected. After that, interviewes were encouraged to tell their story of success or improvement in educating ELL students. Rather than structured protocols, interviews were semi-structured protocols, interviews were semi-structured guiding participants in addressing each domain of the framework for ELL education, if relevant. However, interview questions did not probe for specific practices that populated the framework: rather, they asked the interviewees to describe any practices related to each domain (i.e., mission and vision, assessment). For the case study schools that had predominantly native Spanish speakers (Ellis and Sarah Greenwood).

> one member of the pair of researchers was herself a native Spanish speaker. For the Chinese and Vietnamese EI program schoosl (Quincy School and Excel HS), neither member of the research pair reflected the language of the EI program. When needed, translators identified by the schools were used to communicate with families of ELL students. For internal validity and triangulation purposes, one researcher attended all four site visits.

Interviews had either a one-on-one or a focus group format that lasted 45-60 minutes. Principals were interviewed independently. Teachers were mostly interviewed in groups at times that called for the least disruption in their teaching schedules, such as during common planning time or lunch. The LT was interviewed in a focus group. All interviewes were digitally recorded and transcribed.

Because all four Principals who had led the schools before and during SY2006-SY2009 had left their positions at the schools,<sup>40</sup> one of the first steps in data collection was to identify, contact, and interview these former school leaders. We also determined that interviewing teachers who had been in each school before and during the study period was important.

During classroom observations, the researchers attended the classes alone and took notes. The researchers filled out the observation protocols after each observation, rather than during it, so as not to distract the teachers and students. The researchers entered the rooms quietly and sat behind or to the side of the students in order to be as unobtrusive as possible.

After the first site visit, the research team met to discuss the process, and they determined that the protocols were operating as designed and intended.

### Table 9.7. Site Visit Data Collectior

	# of Class Observations	# of Staff Interviewed (Individual & Group)	# of Parents and Alumni Interviewed (Groups)	# of Community Partners Interviewed or Observed (Individual)
Quincy School	15	31	5	4
Sarah Greenwood	16	28	5	7
Ellis ES	9	13	1	0
Excel HS	16	17	6a	1
TOTAL	56	89	13	12
<sup>a</sup> Alumni were adult graduates of the school who attended the school during the study period. Alumni were interviewed only at Excel HS.	tes of the school who attend	ded the school during the a	study period. Alumni were i	interviewed only at

Learning from Consistently High Performing and Improving Schools for English Language Learners in Boston Public Schools

One modification was to cast a more narrow net by focusing only on teachers and staff who had been at the school during the study period. The remaining site visits were then conducted.

The table summarizes the data collected at each site. The Elis posted the lowest numbers of interviews and observations because four of the SEI teachers who had been at the school during SY2006-SY2009 were either on leave or had left the school by the time of data collection. The guidelines, interview, and observation protocols are available upon request.

While retrospective case studies are challenging, in the interviews we asked specifically about events and activities during the study period. We interpreted classroom and other school observations conservatively. If instructional strategies were consistently observed in multiple classrooms, we concluded that they had reached a level of sustainability over time. If the data from observations aligned with the interviews and documentation, we assumed that the work from the study period had carried over to the present clay.

of best ELL practices. experienced practitioners, in this case the staff from findings, but we also allowed findings to inform framework for the purposes of expanding the ELL The same logic involved documenting practices (Yin, 2009). We compared practices found in each Yin recommends treating each case study as a Case study analysis. The purpose of analysis the case study schools, made to our understanding way, we recognized the important contribution that potential modifications of the evidence base. In this Thus, we used the literature base to analyze our best practices framework using future research. that emerged across schools and were not in the replication, which strengthened the tramework school to the ELL practices framework to check for separate "experiment" leading to its own findings was to describe practices found at each school.

Analysis began with a full day meeting once the site visits were completed, for the researchers to discuss findings and identify patterns and differences across the site. One of the two researchers who conducted each site visit took primary responsibility for the analysis of the site visit data and writing of the case study. A primarily inductive approach was taken to analyzing the data collected in each school. Analyrsis began with the research team sharing observations from each school about practices and stances.

full confidentiality.

of researchers, including one researcher who parcomparing findings between the two researchers. ticipated in all four pairs, triangulation occurred by topics. In addition, because site visits involved pairs hearing from multiple stakeholders about the same the framework. Rather, they expanded the research practices that emerged which were not reflected in during interviews. In other words, when data code individual school practices that were shared explained the "how" and "why" of a school's sucstudy period. We used open coding to extract key categories, patterns, and themes from interviews Discussions involved the sharing of emerging The codes and themes in the reports were shared further confirmed our findings. the study period and observations from site visits To a lesser extent, the use of documentation from across case study schools. Triangulation involved team's findings about ELL practices present in and analysis approach did not exclude the coding of the literature, they were coded accordingly. This cess. We also used the theoretical framework to transcripts. Codes documented the teachers' and software for qualitative analysis to code interview and observations in each school. Researchers used reflected practices in the framework, supported by "themes" from the data, especially themes that administrators' beliefs and practices during the

The codes and themes in the reports were shared and revised multiple times to monitor a level of consistency in "grain size" across the four case studies. Draft case studies were shared with each Principal, former Principal, and primary case study contact for feedback and factual corrections before finalizing. When the emerging findings suggested that some individuals in each school jayed key roles in the success of the school's ELL program, researchers returned to these people to inform them of the unanticipated finding and ask them to consent to participation in the study without a guarantee of full confidentiality, since there was only one person in that role at the school. They all subsequently signed the same consent form as the principals, to whom we also could not guarantee

#### Synthesis Report

during the study period that may have accounted us to showcase practices recurrent across schools emerging themes. This inductive strategy allowed of shared practices among the schools, using the have been found in the case study schools, since of the ELL best practices in the framework would Once we coded each case study inductively, we research-based framework, and reported them as practices and strategies that were not found in the not in the framework. Second, we also identified allowing space for emerging practices that were is strong empirical support in the literature, while framework to identify practices for which there indicator, and to what extent. We created charts identify which of the four schools exhibited each were mapped onto the ELL practices framework to schools for ELL students. Data from each school these were high performing or steadily improving reviewed using the expectation that some or all The codes and findings from each case study were framework developed in the beginning of the study deductively to compare them to the ELL practices using two strategies. First, we analyzed findings proceeded to conduct comparisons across cases

### Limitations of the Case Study Approach

the study period, we deduced that the school's intriangulation, despite not having observations from carried over to the present day. With this level of aligned with the interviews and documentation, we drawn. However, we specifically focused on the in SY2011 limited the conclusions that could be the schools for the case studies were gathered and sustained. vestment during the study period was implemented assumed that the work from the study period had ability over time. If the data from observations concluded that they had reached a level of sustainconsistently observed in multiple classrooms, we tions conservatively. If instructional strategies were interpreted classroom and other school observaing interviews and in document collection. We events and activities during the study period dur-SY2006 to SY2009, while data collected from used to identify the case study schools were from As mentioned previously, the fact that the data

Other limitations to the case study methods included:

 The researchers did not always reflect the language and culture of the predominant ELL group.

for the school's success as well.

- Classroom observations were 15-30 minutes each, which is not enough time to capture all of the activities and expertise that a teacher employs. Given their brief nature and the timing of the data collection relative to the study period (discussed periously), observations were used as secondary data to corroborate interview findings.
- Due to resource constraints, schools were only visited for two days; thus, they are a snapshot of a particular point in time, rather than across time. Additional data collection time for each school extended beyond the two site-visit days, through email, phone calls, and in-person interviews with keyi individuals.

outcomes

 In all of the case study schools, there had been one or more changes in leadership between the study period (SY2006-SY2009) and the data collection period (SY2011). Thus, some of the practices that were implemented during the study period had not been sustained and could

not be observed during data collection.

- phone calls, or emails. us the same information in separate interviews, include making sure more than one person told to take into account the possibility of recall bias or implemented than they report. Our efforts hindsight which might have been less developed lead a study participant to report ELL practices in and the district. This sort of recall bias could ent from reality due to the context of the school present in the school during the duration may the data collection period, even staff who were Given the difference between the study period perceptions of their own practices that are differhave memories that are not entirely accurate, or tently high performing or steadily improving and for which these schools were identified as consis
- Comparison schools, such as those that were performing as predicted or lower than predicted were not studied. Thus, some of the practices that emerged in the case study schools could also be found in those schools.
- Four case studies are a limited sample of schools. The study of more high performing, steadily improving schools, or of schools with similar demographic profiles with predicted or lower than predicted outcomes based on their demographic profiles, would strengthen this study.
- The ELL practices framework was developed using stringent criteria for inclusion. Therefore, many expert recommendations from researchers, practitiones, and policy-makers were not included unless they were confirmed by empirical evidence. The criteria eliminated a vast descriptive literature on what is known about ELL culture, language, assimilation, and learning when the studies were not focused on student

<sup>30</sup> MCREL3 High-Performing High-Neels (HPHN) study compared two groups of demographically similar, high-needs elementary schools in 10 states. The study identified four key components of school success: Leadership, Professional Community, School Environment, and Instruction.

- <sup>40</sup> The Horace Mann School for the Deaf serves deaf students and uses American Sign Language; in SY2009 here were 17 ELL students. The Carter Development Center serves students with severe/ profound disabilities; in SY2009 there were 9 ELL students. The Community Academy is an alternative high school which did not serve any ELL students during SY2009.
- <sup>44</sup> When we ran initial regressions on the entire sample of 131, we obtained three or four outliers. After removing the outliers from the analyses and re-running, we obtained three or four new outliers. This pattern could continue until we had very few schools left in the analyses. When we divided the sample into elementary and secondary samples, outliers disappeared in nearly all analyses. Because individual cases that are substantially different from the bulk of the cases can distort the regression equation that is created, careful attention to outliers is critical. In regression, it is common practice to remove outliers from the analysis and re-compute the regression quation to ensure that it accurately represents the data.
- <sup>41</sup> Because results based on small numbers of students can fluctuate widely from year to year due to random fluctuations in the characteristics of the children participating in a particular year as opposed to programmatic features present in the school, it is unwise to make policies or institute particules based on results from these schools. The central limit theorem and the law of large numbers indicate that once the number of students in the sample reaches at least 0, these anatural fluctuations diminish rapidly. However, if we are able to accept some natural fluctuations, results based on less than 30 may be acceptable. We consulted with two regressions experts at the University of Massechnetter. Bostom, who reviewed output files and deemed dropping the threadshold to 15 acceptable

<sup>11</sup> See the Methods Appendix for the companion report, Improving Educational Outcomes of English Language Learners in Schook and Programs in Boston Public Schook, for a detailed description of how the student-level database was created.

from multiple years, and outliers were not an issue.

in this case, because we used the regression results

<sup>44</sup> The Massachusetts Student Information Management System (SIMS) is a student-level data collection system that includes common data elements for each school and district across the state at three time points during each school year – October, March, and June. For this study we had October and June SIMS data, which we used to define a single vritable for a school year in order to include all students, though within a school year, most students were present in both October and June. In general, data from June was used to override any discrepancies with October data.

\*\* MEPA scores from SY2066-SY208 were reported as a performance level on a scale of 1 to 4. In 2009 performance levels were changed to a 1 to 5 scale. Using the AMA DESE chart provided in the Guide to Understanding the 2009 Annual Measurable Achievement Objectives (AMAOs) Report (MA Department of Elementary and Secondary Education, 2009), we converted April 2009 results back to a 1 to 4 scale to use for the creation of the dependent variables used in the multiple regressions for MCAS proficiency rates. This conversion allowed MEPA results to be comparable over time.

<sup>46</sup> Promotion data were not available for SV2009, as the computation would require grade level data from October 2009 (beyond the scope of the data available for this study).

\*7 Given the findings in the companion report concerning the poor LEP student achievement at the middle grades, future research should focus on middle schools that are successful with ELL students.

\* Only the Interim Principal, at the Sarah Greenwood School, was a school veteran who had been appointed Aering Principal at the time of the study.
\* Three retired and one was promoted to Central

Office. <sup>3</sup> Alumni were adult graduates of the school who at-

<sup>50</sup> Alumni were adult graduates of the school who attended the school during the study period. Alumni were interviewed only at Excel HS.

> APPENDIX **2:** ELL Practices Framework Based on Literature Review

Mission and Vision	References
Principal communicates a clear vision for the school that focuses on high expectations and student learning outcomes (using measurable and monitored objectives, with explicit attention to subgroups).	Williams et al., 2007; Saunders et al., 2009; August & Pease-Alvarez, 1996
Responsibility for ELL achievement is distributed school-wide, not just among ELL teachers	Williams et al., 2007
School Organization & Decision-Making	
School has clear procedures and guidelines for identify- ing ELL students, designation of English proficiency level, and assigning students to classrooms and pro- grams that rely on multiple sources of data including information from ELL student's family: assessment results in reading, writing, speaking, and listening in both L1 and L2. and past school records.	Gersten et al., 2007; August & Pease-Alvarez, 1996
The principal guides school reform, stabilizes the school so that teachers can take instructional risks, and focuses on continuous improvement	Waxman et al., 2007
Culture and Climate	
School's faculty ethnic, cultural, and/or linguistic makeup resembles the student body's ethnic, cultural, and/or linguistic makeup	Tèllez & Waxman, 2006; August & Pease-Alvarez, 1996
Students' cultures and life experiences are valued, and students are encouraged to develop ethnic identity	Waxman et al., 2007; August & Pease-Alvarez, 1996; August & Shanahan, 2006
The school provides a safe and orderly environment, including for ELL students	Waxman et al., 2007; August & Pease-Alvarez, 1996
Caring adult-student relationships are a pervasive part of the school culture	Waxman et al., 2007
The school has a culture of high expectations for ELL students as well as all students	Waxman et al., 2007; August & Pease-Alvarez, 1996
Curriculum and Instruction	
The curriculum and instruction program is coherent and sandards-based. Teachers create small groups of students at different English proficiency levels to work together on a cademic	Williams et al., 2007; August & Pease-Alvarez, 1996; Goldenberg, 2008 Gersten et al., 2007; Genessee, 2006; Goldenberg, 2008
anu exteriu inateriai aireatoj taugin. English language development instruction includes all elements of academic English (syntax, gramma,	August et al., 2010; Gersten et al., 2007; Waxman et al., 2007
meaningful opportunities to use them.	
Teachers use strategies such as modeling, visual aids, realia, gesture, and interaction around text to ensure that students can successfully engage in literacy activities.	August et al., 2010; Goldenberg, 2008
Students participate in carefully designed opportuni- ties to interact with more fluent peers in reading and language arts.	Gersten et al., 2007; August & Shanahan, 2006
English language development instruction uses maxi- mum English, with L1 used strategically to learn L2.	August et al., 2010
Children learn to read in L1 and L2 simultaneously; oral proficiency and literacy in L1 helps students to learn L2.	Goldenberg, 2008; August & Shanahan, 2006; Genesee et al., 2006

Learning fro
om Consist
tently I
High F
Performing
g and Imp
proving
Schools f
or Engl
ish La
nguage
Learners in
n Boston F
Public Schools

Professional development in teaching ELL students is hands-on, including demonstration lessons, mentoring, and coaching	Regular education and ELL teachers have weekly, shared planning time to focus on academics and instruc- tional improvement, when they look at student work, share practice, identify student needs, design curriculum and instruction, and review student progress.	Professional Development	Schools use the same standards and performance benchmarks in reading for ELL students as for native English speakers	School uses state, district, and local assessment data on English proficiency as well as content knowledge to improve student achievement and instruction.	Teachers are trained to use frequent formative assessments of all kinds for ELL students to identify and monitor those who require additional instructional support, particularly in reading	Assessment	Instruction is culturally responsive and tied to ELL students' families and communities	ELL students receive quality content instruction in addition to English Language Arts and ESL	Explicit, extensive, varied vocabulary instruction includes word meaning and word-learning strategies, particularly of common words, as well as of content words in depth.	Intensive, daily small-group interventions are pro- vided to English learners at risk for reading problems. Interventions focus on the five core reading elements (phonological awareness, phonics, reading fluency, vocabulary, and comprehension).	English language development instruction emphasizes oral communication – speaking and listening – and opportunities for extended dialogue.	English language development instruction has focused language-learning objectives.	Literacy programs build on those for monolingual English students (eg. Success for All, Reading Mastery, Read Naturally, Jolly Phonics, FastForWord, etc.).	Adequate instructional resources are available in the form of classroom materials and supports for struggling ELL students.	Teachers use small groups of students at the same lan- guage proficiency level during classroom instructional time to differentiate instruction, to promote communi- cation skills, and to build self-confidence	English language development instruction is delivered by a specialist in a pull-out program.	English language development instruction continues at least until early advanced (MEPA Level 4) or advanced (MEPA Level 5) before redesignation
August & Shanahan, 2006	Saunders et al., 2009; Waxman et al., 2007		August & Pease-Alvarez, 1996	Williams, Hakuta & Haertel, 2007; Saunders et al., 2009; August & Pease-Alvarez, 1996	Gersten et al., 2007; Saunders et al., 2009; Goldenberg, 2008		Waxman et al., 2007; August & Pease-Alvarez, 1996; Au & Jordan, 1981	Goldenberg, 2008	Gersten et al., 2007; August & Shanahan, 2006	Gersten et al., 2007	August et al., 2010; August & Shanahan, 2006; Waxman et al., 2007	August et al., 2010; Norris & Ortega, 2000	August et al., 2010	Williams et al., 2007	August et al., 2010; Waxman et al., 2007	Williams, 2007	August et al., 2010

Teachers receive professional development from outside change agents, such as university professors and consultants	August & Shanahan, 2006
Teachers are trained to teach academic English starting in early elementary grades	Gersten et al., 2007
Teachers are qualified to shelter English for content instruction (4-Category training), teach ESL, or clarify for students in L1 and are assigned appropriately.	Waxman et al., 2007; August & Pease-Alvarez, 1996; Goldenberg, 2008
Teachers and specialists are trained to effectively deliver small-group instruction for ELL students who fall behind	August et al., 2010; Saunder, Goldenberg, & Gallimore, 2009
School staff receive professional development to become familiar with the school's ELL community, recognize cultural differences and how they play out, communicate with families, and deliver instruction in culturally competent ways	Williams et al., 2007; August & Pease-Alvarez, 1996
Teachers receive professional development in small- group reading interventions, including the use of intervention materials	Gersten et al., 2007
Family and Community Involvement	
School offers a variety of ways for families become involved with the school, since a family's culture may influence comfort with school involvement	Lee & Bowen, 2006
The school actively engages community partners and the school staff as resources for FLL students; to provide a variety of our-of school time programs for dif- ferent linguistic groups, for ELL students and English proficient students to attend together, for ELL students to reinforce andentics.	August & Pease-Alvarez, 1996; Waxman et al., 2007
School has bilingual, bicultural personnel who are non-judgmental, available to speak to parents when they come to school, and learn about the families' experience	August & Pease-Alvarez, 1996; Trumbull & Pacheco, 2005
School uses a variety of strategies (phone calls, notes, chats at classroom door, home visits, informal focus groups) to communicate with parents regularly	August & Pease-Alvarez, 1996; Waxman et al., 2007
Information about program choices and outcomes is made available to parents in linguistically accessible form	August & Pease-Alvarez, 1996
English language development instruction includes all elements of academic English (symax, grammar, vocabulary, promunication, conventions) and daily, meaningful opportunities to use them.	August et al., 2010; Gersten et al., 2007; Waxman et al., 2007
Teachers use strategies such as modeling, visual aids, realia, gesture, and interaction around text to ensure that students can successfully engage in literacy activities.	August et al., 2010; Goldenberg, 2008
Students participate in carefully designed opportuni- ties to interact with more fluent peers in reading and language arts.	Gersten et al., 2007; August & Shanahan, 2006

APPENDIX **3:** List of Acronyms

TWB	TBE	TSG	YS	SST	SRI	SPED	SIOP	SEI	SAM	OELL	MEPA	MELA-O	MCAS	LEP-SWD	LEP	LAT	٢2	5	Ę	GLM	FTE	ESL	EP	ELL	DRA	CCL	BPS	AWC	
Two-Way Bilingual	Transitional Bilingual Education	Teacher Study Group	School Year	Student Support Team	Scholastic Reading Inventory	Special Education	Sheltered Instruction Observation Protocol	Structured English Immersion	Scaffolded Apprenticeship Model	Office of English Language Learners	Massachusetts English Proficiency Assessment	Massachusetts English Language Assessment-Oral	Massachusetts Comprehensive Assessment System	Limited English Proficient Students With Disabilities	Limited English Proficient	Language Acquisition Team	Target or second language (English in this study)	First, or native, language	Instructional Leadership Team	Grade Level Meeting	Full-Time Equivalent	English as a Second Language	English Proficient	English language learner	Developmental Reading Assessment	Collaborative Coaching and Learning	Boston Public Schools	Advanced Work Class	







The Mauricio Gastón Institute for Latino Community Development and Public Policy

